This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Digitized by Google

Tee 7488.14

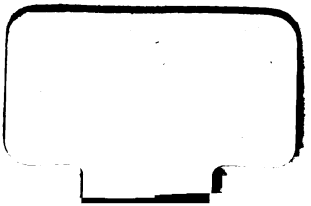
RADCLIFFE COLLEGE LIBRARY

WOMEN'S ARCHIVES

Transferred from

HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY

1960



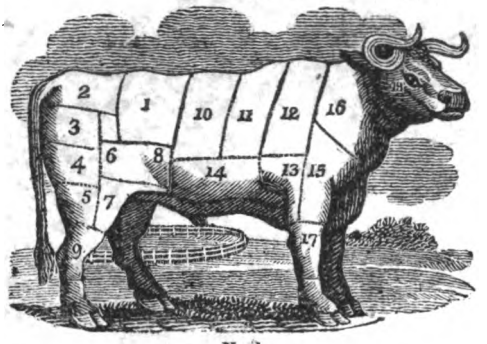
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

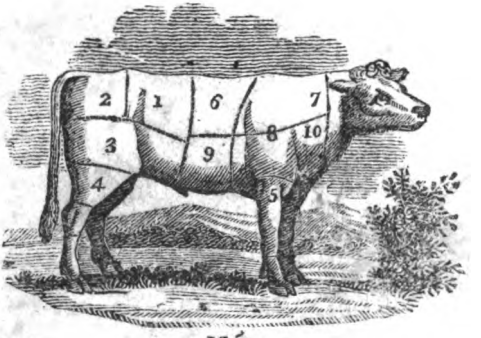
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

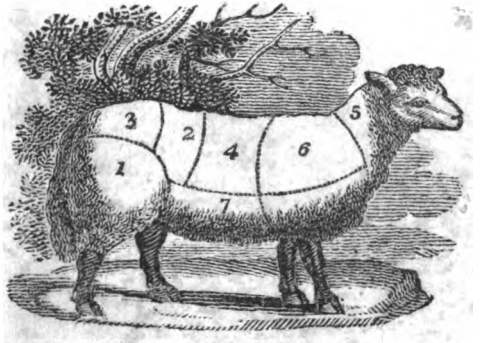
Beef.



Veal



Mutton.



Digitized by Google

A

NEW SYSTEM

OF

DOMESTIC COOKERY,

FORMED UPON

PRINCIPLES OF ECONOMY:

AND ADAPTED TO THE

USE OF PRIVATE FAMILIES

THROUGHOUT THE UNITED STATES.

BY A LADY.

NEW-YORK:

PUBLISHED BY R. M'DERMUT & D. B. ARDEN,
NO. 1 CITY-HOTEL.

John Forbes, printer.

1814.

Digitized by Google

VII. 2472
Tec 7488,14

Dr. S. A. Green.

District of New-York, ss.

BE IT REMEMBERED, that on the seventeenth day of February, in the thirty-eighth year of the independence of the United States of America, (L. S.) Robert M'Dermut and Daniel D. Arden of the said district, have deposited in this office the title of a book, the right whereof they claim as proprietors, in the words following, to wit:

"A New System of Domestic Cookery; formed upon Principles of Economy, and adapted to the Use of Private Families throughout the United States. By a Lady.

In conformity to the act of the Congress of the United States, entitled "An Act for the Encouragement of Learning, by securing the copies of Maps, Charts, and Books to the authors and proprietors of such copies, during the time therein mentioned." And also to an Act, entitled "An Act, supplementary to an Act, entitled an Act for the encouragement of Learning, by securing the copies of Maps, Charts, and Books to the authors and proprietors of such copies, during the times therein mentioned, and extending the benefits thereof to the arts of designing, engraving and etching historical and other prints."

THERON RUDD,
Clerk of the District of New-York.

Vault
641.5
R94

Digitized by Google

MISCELLANEOUS OBSERVATIONS

FOR THE USE OF

THE MISTRESS OF A FAMILY.

THOSE deserve the greatest praise, who best acquit themselves of the duties which their stations require. Indeed, this line of conduct is not a matter of choice but of necessity, if we would maintain the dignity of our character as rational beings.

In the variety of female acquirements, though domestic occupations stand not so high in esteem as they formely did, yet, when neglected, they produce much human misery. There was a time when ladies knew nothing beyond their own family concerns; but in the present day there are many who know nothing about them. Each of these extremes should be avoided: but is there no way to unite, in the female character, cultivation of talents and habits of usefulness? Happily there are still great numbers in every situation, whose example proves that this is possible. Instances may be found of ladies in the higher walks of life, who condescend to examine the accounts of their house-steward; and, by overlooking and wisely directing the expenditure of that part of their husband's income which falls under their own inspection, avoid the inconveniencies of embarrassed circumstances. How much more necessary, then is domestic knowledge in those whose limited fortunes press on their attention considerations of the strictest economy! There ought to be a material difference in the degree of care which a person of a large and independent estate bestows on money-concerns, and that of a person in confined circumstances: yet both may very commendably employ some portion of their time and thoughts on this subject. The custom of the times tends to prevent or to abolish the distinction of ranks: and the education given

Digitized by Google

to young people, is nearly the same in all: but though the leisure of the fashionable may be devoted to different accomplishments, the pursuits of those in a middle line, if less ornamental, would better secure their own happiness and that of others connected with them. We sometimes bring up children in a manner calculated rather to fit them for the station we wish, than that which it is likely they will actually possess: and it is in all cases worth the while of parents to consider whether the expectations or hope of raising their offspring above their own situation be well-founded.

The cultivation of the understanding and disposition, however, is not here alluded to; for a judicious improvement of both, united to firm and early-taught religious principles, would enable the happy possessor of these advantages to act well on all occasions; nor would young ladies find domestic knowledge a burthen, or inconsistent with higher attainments, if the rudiments of it were inculcated at a tender age, when activity is so pleasing. If employment be tiresome to a healthy child the fault must be traced to habits which, from many causes, are not at present favourable to the future conduct of women. It frequently happens, that before impressions of duty are made on the mind, ornamental education commences; and it ever after takes the lead; thus, what should be only the embellishment becomes the main business of life. There is no opportunity of attaining a knowledge of family management at school; and during vacations, all subjects that might interfere with amusements are avoided.

When a girl whose family moves in the higher circles of life, returns to reside at her father's house after completing her education, her introduction to the gay world, and a continued course of pleasures, persuade her at once that she was born to be the ornament of a fashionable circle, rather than to *stoop* (as she would conceive it) to undertake the arrangement of a family, though by that means she might in various ways augment the satisfaction and comfort of her parents. On the other hand, persons of an inferior sphere, and es-

Digitized by Google

pecially in the lower orders of middling life, are almost always anxious to give their children such advantages of education as themselves did not possess. Whether their indulgence be productive of the happiness so kindly aimed at, must be judged by the effects, which are not very favourable, if what has been taught has not produced humility in herself, and increased gratitude and respect to the authors of her being. Were a young woman brought to relish home society, and the calm delights of agreeable occupation, before she entered into the delusive scenes of pleasure, presented by theatres and other dissipations, it is probable she would soon make a comparison much in favour of the former, espesially if restraint did not give to the latter additional relish.

If we carry on our observations to married life, we shall find a life of employment to be the source of unnumbered pleasures. To attend to the nursing, and *early* instruction of children, and rear a healthy progeny in the ways of piety and usefulness:—to preside over the family, and regulate the income allotted to its maintenance: to make home the sweet refuge of a husband fatigued by intercourse with a jarring world: to be his enlightened companion and the chosen friend of his heart: these, these are woman's duties! and delightful ones they are, if haply she be married to a man whose soul can duly estimate her worth, and who will bring his share to the common stock of felicity. Of such a woman one may truly say, "Happy the man who can call her his wife. Blessed are the children who call her mother."

When we thus observe her, exercising her activity and best abilities in appropriate cares and increasing excellence are we not ready to say, she is the agent for good of that benevolent Being, who placed her on earth to fulfil such sacred obligations, not to waste the talents committed to her charge?

When it is thus evident that the high intellectual attainments may find exercise in the multifarious occupations of the daughter, the wife, the mother, and the mistress of the house, can any one urge that the fe-

Digitized by Google

male mind is contracted by domestic employ? It is however a great comfort that the duties of life are within the reach of humbler abilities, and that *she* whose chief aim is to fulfil them, will rarely ever fail to acquit herself well. United with, and perhaps crowning all the virtues of the female character, is that well-directed ductility of mind, which occasionally bends its attention to the smaller objects of life, knowing them to be often scarcely less essential than the greater.

Hence the direction of a *table* is no inconsiderable branch of a lady's concern, as it involves judgment in expenditure; respectability of appearance; and the comfort of her husband and those who partake their hospitality.

The mode of covering the table differs in taste. It is not the multiplicity of things, but the choice, the dressing, and the neat pleasing look of the whole, which gives respectability to her who presides. Too much, or too little dinners are extremes not uncommon: the latter is in appearance and reality the effort of poverty or penuriousness to be *genteel:* and the former, if constantly given, may endanger the circumstances of those who are not affluent.

Perhaps there are few incidents in which the respectability of a man is more immediately felt, than the style of dinner to which he accidentally may bring home a visitor. Every one is to live as he can afford, and the meal of the tradesman ought not to emulate the entertainments of the higher classes, but if two or three dishes are well served, with the usual sauces, the table-linen clean, the small sideboard neatly laid, and all that is necessary be at hand, the expectation of the husband and friend will be gratified, because no irregularity of domestic arrangement will disturb the social intercourse. The same observation holds good on a larger scale. In all situations of life, the entertainment should be no less suited to the station, than to the fortune of the *entertainer*, and to the number and rank of those invited.

The manner of carving is not only a very necessary

Digitized by Google

branch of information, to enable a lady to do the honours of her table, but makes a considerable difference in the consumption of a family; and though in large parties she is so much assisted as to render this knowledge apparently of less consequence, yet she must at times feel the deficiency; and should not fail to acquaint herself with an attainment, the advantage of which is evident every day.

Some people haggle meat so much, as not to be able to help half-a-dozen persons decently from a large tongue, or a sirloin of beef; and the dish goes away with the appearance of having been gnawed by dogs. If the daughters of the family were to take the head of the table under the direction of their mother, they would fulfil its duties with grace, in the same easy manner as an early practice in other domestic affairs gradually fits them for their own future houses. Practice only can make good carvers; but some principal directions are hereafter given, with a reference to the annexed plates.

The mistress of a family should always remember that the welfare and good management of the house depend on the eye of the superior; and consequently that nothing is too trifling for her notice, whereby waste may be avoided; and this attention is of more importance now that the price of every necessary of life is increased to an enormous degree.

If a lady has never been accustomed, while single, to think of family management, let her not upon that account fear that she cannot attain it; she may consult others who are more experienced, and acquaint herself with the necessary quantities of the several articles of family expenditure, in proportion to the number it consists of, the proper prices to pay, &c. &c.

A minute account of the annual income, and the times of payment, should be taken in writing; likewise an estimate of the supposed amount of each article of expense; and those who are early accustomed to calculations on domestic articles, will acquire so accurate a knowledge of what their establishment requires, as will give them the happy medium between prodigality and parsimony, without acquiring the character of meanness.

Digitized by Google

Perhaps few branches of female education are so useful, as great readiness at figures. Accounts should be regularly kept, and not the smallest article omitted to be entered; and if balanced every week and month, &c. the income and outgoings will be ascertained with facility, and their proportions to each other be duly observed. Some people fix on stated sums to be appropriated to each different article, and keep the money in separate purses; as house, clothes, pocket, education of children, &c. Whichever way accounts be entered, a certain mode should be adopted and strictly adhered to. Many women are unfortunately ignorant of the state of their husband's income; and others are only made acquainted with it, when some speculative project, or profitable transaction, leads them to make a false estimate of what can be afforded; and it too often happens that both parties, far from consulting each other, squander money in ways that they would even wish to forget: whereas marriage should be a state of mutual and perfect confidence, and similarity of pursuits, which would secure that happiness it was intended to bestow.

There are so many valuable women who excel as wives, that it is a fair inference there would be few extravagant ones, were they consulted by their husbands on subjects that concern the mutual interest of both parties. Many families have been reduced to poverty by the want of openness in the man on the subject of his affairs; and though on these occasions the women were blamed, it has afterwards appeared, that they never were allowed a voice of inquiry, or suffered to reason upon what sometimes appeared to them imprudent.

Many families have owed their prosperity full as much to the propriety of female management as to the knowledge and activity of the father.

The lady of a general officer observed to her cook, that her last weekly bill was higher than usual. Some excuse was offered;—to which she replied:—"Such is the sum I have allotted to house-keeping:—should it be exceeded one week, the next must repay it. The gen-

Digitized by Google

eral will have no public day this week." The fault was never repeated.

Ready money should be paid for all such things as come not into weekly bills, and even for them a check is necessary. The best places for purchasing should be attended to. Those who pay best are usually best served. Under the idea of buying cheap, many go to new shops, but it is safest to deal with people of established credit, who do not dispose of goods by underselling.

To make tradesmen wait for their money injures them greatly, besides that a higher price must be paid, and in long bills, articles never bought are often charged. Perhaps the irregularity and failure of payment, may have much evil influence on the price of various articles, and may contribute to the destruction of many families, from the highest to the lowest.

Thus regularly conducted, the exact state of money affairs will be known with ease: for it is delay of payment that occasions confusion. A common-place book should be always at hand, in which to enter such hints of useful knowledge, and other observations as are given by sensible experienced people. Want of attention to what is advised, or supposing things too minute to be worth hearing, are the causes why so much ignorance prevails on necessary subjects, among those who are not backward in frivolous ones.

It is very necessary for a woman to be informed of the prices and goodness of all articles in common use, and of the best times, as well as places, for purchasing them. She should also be acquainted with the *comparative* prices of provisions, in order that she may be able to substitute those that are most reasonable, when they will answer as well for others of the same kind, but which are more costly. A false notion of economy leads many to purchase as bargains, what is not wanted, and sometimes never is used. Were this error avoided, more money would remain for other purposes. It is not unusual among dealers to put off a larger quantity of goods, by assurances that they are advancing in price;

Digitized by Google

and many who supply fancy articles are so successful in persuasion, that purchasers not unfrequently go far beyond their original intention, even to their own future disquiet. Some things are better for keeping, and being in constant consumption, should be laid in accordingly; such as coffee, tea, sugar, soap, and candles. Of these more hereafter.

To give unvarying rules cannot be attempted; for people ought to form their conduct on their circumstances, but it is presumed that a judicious arrangement according to them, will be found equally advantageous to all. The minutiæ of management must be regulated by every one's fortune and situation; some ladies, charge themselves with giving out, once in a month, to a superintending servant, such quantities of household articles, as by observation and calculation they know to be sufficient, reserving for their own key the large stock of things usually laid in for very large families in the country. Should there be several more visitors than usual, they can easily account for increase of consumption, and *vice versa*. Such a degree of judgment will be respectable even in the eye of domestics, if they are not interested in the ignorance of their employers; and if they are, their services will not compensate for want of honesty.

When young ladies marry, they frequently continue their own maid in the capacity of house-keeper; who, as they may be more attached to their interest than strangers, become very valuable servants. To such, the economical observations in this work will be as useful as the cookery; and it is recommendable in them to be strictly observant of both, which in the course of a year or two, will make them familiar in the practice.

It is much to be feared, that for the waste of many of the good things that God has given for our use, not abuse, the mistress and servants of great houses will hereafter be called to a strict account.

Some part of every person's fortune should be devoted to charity; by which "a pious woman will build up her house before God, while she that is foolish (*i. e.*

Digitized by Google

lends nothing to theLord), pulls it down with her hands." No one can complain of the number, or of the want of gifts to the poor in this country:—but there is a mode of relief which would add greatly to their comfort, and which being prepared from superfluity, and such materials as are often thrown away, the expense would not be felt. In the latter part of this work some hints for preparing the above are given.

By good hours, especially early breakfast, a family is more regular, and much time is saved. If orders be given soon in the morning, there will be more time to execute them; and servants, by doing their work with ease, will be more equal to it, and fewer will be necessary.

It is worthy of notice that the general expense will be reduced, and much time saved, if every thing be kept in its proper place, applied to its proper use, and mended, when the nature of the accident will allow as soon as broken.

If the economy of time was duly considered, the useful affairs transacted before amusements were allowed, and a regular plan of employment was daily laid down, a great deal might be done without hurry or fatigue; and it would be a most pleasant retrospect at the end of the year, were it possible to enumerate all the valuable acquirements made, and the good actions performed by an active woman.

If the subject of servants be thought ill-timed in a book upon family arrangement, it must be by those who do not recollect that the regularity and good management of the heads will be insufficient, if not seconded by those who are to execute orders. It behoves every person to be extremely careful whom he takes into his service; to be very minute in investigating the character, and equally cautious and scrupulously just in giving one to others. Were this attended to, many bad people would be incapacitated for doing mischief, by abusing the trust reposed in them. It may be fairly asserted that the robbery, or waste, which is but a milder epithet for the unfaithfulness of a servant, will be laid to the charge of that master or mistress, who knowing, or ha-

Digitized by Google

ving well-founded suspicions of such faults, is prevailed upon by false pity, or entreaty, to slide him into another place. There are, however, some who are unfortunately capricious, and often refuse to give a character because they are displeased that a servant leaves their service: but this is unpardonable, and an absolute robbery, servants having no inheritance, and depending on their fair name for employment. To refuse countenance to the evil, and to encourage the good servant, are actions due to society at large; and such as are honest, frugal, and attentive to their duties, should be liberally rewarded, which would encourage merit, and inspire servants with zeal to acquit themselves.

It may be proper to observe that a retributive justice usually marks persons in that station sooner or latter, even in this world. The extravagant and idle in servitude, are ill prepared for the industry and sobriety on which their own future welfare so essentially depends. Their faults, and the attendant punishment, come home when they have children of their own; and sometimes much sooner. They will see their own folly and wickedness perpetuated in their offspring, whom they must not expect to be better than the example and instruction given by themselves.

It was the observation of a sensible and experienced woman, that she could always read the fate of her servants who married; those who had been faithful and industrious in her service, continued their good habits in their own families, and became respectable members of the community:—those who were the contrary, never were successful, and not unfrequently were reduced to the parish.

A proper quantity of household articles should be always ready, and more bought in before the others be consumed, to prevent inconvenience, especially in the country.

A bill of parcels and receipt should be required, even if the money be paid at the time of purchase: and, to avoid mistakes, let the goods he compared with these when brought home.

Digitized by Google

Though it is very disagreeable to suspect any one's honesty, and perhaps mistakes have been unintentional: yet it is prudent to weigh meat, sugars, &c. when brought in, and compare with the charge. The butcher should be ordered to send the weight with the meat, and the cook to file these checks, to be examined when the weekly bill shall be delivered.

Much trouble and irregularity are saved when there is company, if servants are required to prepare the table and sideboard in similar order daily.

All things likely to be wanted should be in readiness: sugars of different qualities kept broken, currants washed, picked, and perfectly dry; spices pounded, and kept in very small bottles closely corked; not more than will be used in four or five weeks should be pounded at a time. Much less is necessary than when boiled whole in gravies, &c.

Where noonings or suppers are served (and in every house some preparation is necessary for accidental visitors), care should be taken to have such things in readiness as are proper for either, a list of several will be subjoined, a change of which may be agreeable, and if duly managed will be attended with little expense and much convenience.

A ticket should be exchanged for every loaf of bread, which when returned will show the number to be paid for; as tallies may be altered unless one is kept by each party.

Those who are served with brewer's beer, or any other articles not paid for weekly or on delivery, should keep a book for entering the dates; which will not only serve to prevent overcharges, but will show the whole year's consumption at one view.

An inventory of furniture, linen, and china should be kept and the things examined by it twice a-year, or oftener, if there be a change of servants; into each of whose care the articles used by him or her, should be entrusted, with a list as is done with plate. Tickets of parchment with the family name, numbered, and specifying what bed it belongs to, should be sewed on each feather-

Digitized by Google

bed, bolster, pillow and blanket. Knives, forks, and house-cloths, are often deficient: these accidents might be obviated, if an article at the head of every list required the former should be produced whole or broken, and the marked part of the linen, though all the others should be worn out. Those who wish for trifle dishes butter-stands, &c. at a lower charge than cut glass, may buy them made in moulds, of which there is a great variety that look extremely well, if not placed near the more beautiful articles.

The price of starch depends upon that of flour; the best will keep good in a dry warm room for some years; therefore when bread is cheap it may be bought to advantage, and covered close.

Sugars being an article of considerable expense in all families, the purchase demands particular attention. The cheapest does not go so far as that more refined; and there is difference even in the degree of sweetness. The white should be chosen that is close, heavy, and shining. The best sort of brown has a bright gravelly look, and it is often to be bought pure as imported. East India sugars are finer for the price, but not so strong, consequently unfit for wines and sweatmeats, but do well for common purposes, if good of their kind. To prepare white sugar, pounded, rolling it with a bottle, and sifting, wastes less than a mortar.

Candles made in cool weather are best; and when their price and that of soap, which rise and fall together, is likely to be higher, it will be prudent to lay in the stock of both. This information the chandler can always give: they are better for keeping eight or ten months, and will not injure for two years, if properly placed in the cool: and there are few articles that better deserve care in buying, and allowing a due quantity of, according to the size of the family.

Paper by keeping, improves in quality: and if bought by half or whole reams from large dealers, will be much cheaper than purchased by the quire. The surprising increase of the price of this article may be accounted for by the increased consumption, and the

Digitized by Google

want of rags; of the latter there is a great scarcity, which might be obviated if an order were given to a servant in every family to keep a bag to receive all the waste bits from cuttings-out, &c.

Many well-meaning servants are ignorant of the best means of managing, and thereby waste as much as would maintain a small family, besides causing the mistress of the house much chagrin by their irregularity; and many families, from a want of method, have the appearance of chance rather than of regular system. To avoid this, the following hints may be useful as well as economical:—

Every article should be kept in that place best suited to it, as much waste may thereby be avoided, viz.

Vegetables will keep best on a stone floor if the air be excluded.—Meat in a cold dry place.—Sugar and sweet meats require a dry place; so does salt.—Candles cold, but not damp.—Dried meats, hams, &c. the same. All sorts of seeds for puddings, rice, &c. should be close covered to preserve from insects; but that will not prevent it, if long kept.

Bread is in cities so heavy an article of expense, that all waste should be guarded against; and having it cut in the room will tend much to prevent it. It should not be cut until a day old. Earthen pans and covers keep it best.

Straw to lay apples on should be quite dry, to prevent a musty taste.

Large pears should be tied up by the stalk.

Basil, savoury, or knotted majoram, or thyme, to be used when herbs are ordered; but with discretion, as they are very pungent.

The best means to preserve blankets from moths is to fold and lay them under the feather-beds that are in use; and they should be shaken occasionally. When soiled, they should be washed, not scoured.

Soda, by softening the water, saves a great deal of soap. It should be melted in a large jug of water, some of which pour into the tubs and boiler; and when the lather becomes weak, add more. Soft soap is, if proper-

Digitized by Google

ly used, a saving of near half in quantity; which reduces the price of washing considerably.

Many good laundresses advise soaping linen in warm water the night previous to washing, as facilitating the operation with less friction.

Soap should be cut with a wire or twine, in pieces that will make a long square when first brought in, and kept out of the air two or three weeks; for if it dry quick it will crack, and when wet, break. Put it on a shelf, leaving a space between, and let it grow hard gradually. Thus, it will save a full third in the consumption.

Some of the lemons and oranges used for juice should be pared first to preserve the peel dry; some should be halved, and when squeezed, the pulp cut out, and the outsides dried for grating. If for boiling in any liquid, the first way is best. When these fruits are cheap, a proper quantity should be bought and prepared as above directed, especially by those who live in the country, where they cannot always be had; and they are perpetually wanted in cookery.

When whites of eggs are used for jelly, or other purposes, contrive to have pudding, custard, &c. to employ the yolks also. Should you not want them for several hours, beat them up with a little water, and put them in a cool place, or they will be hardened and useless. It was a mistake of old, to think that the whites made cakes and pudding heavy; on the contrary if beaten long and separately, they contribute greatly to give lightness, are an advantage to paste, and make a pretty dish beaten with fruit to set in cream, &c.

If copper utensils be used in the kitchen, the cook should be charged to be very careful not to let the tin be rubbed off; and to have them fresh done when the least defect appears, and never to put by any soup, gravy &c. in them or any metal utensil; stone and earthen vessels should be provided for those purposes, as likewise plenty of common dishes, that the table set may not be used to put by cold meat. Tin vessels if kept damp, soon rust, which causes holes. Fenders and tin linings of flower-pots, &c. should be painted every year or two.

Digitized by Google

Vegetables soon sour, and corrode metals and glazed red ware, by which a strong poison is produced. Some years ago, the death of several gentlemen was occasioned by the cook sending a ragout to table, which she had kept from the preceding day in a copper vessel badly tinned.

Vinegar, by its acidity, does the same, the glazing being of lead or arsenic.

To cool liquors in hot weather, dip a cloth in cold water, and wrap it round the bottle two or three times, then place it in the sun; renew the process once or twice.

The best way of scalding fruits, or boiling vinegar, is in a stone jar on a hot iron hearth; or by putting the vessel into a saucepan of water, called a water-bath.

If chocolate, coffee, jelly, gruel, bark, &c. be suffered to boil over the strength is lost.

The cook should be encouraged to be careful of wood, coals and cinders: for the latter there is a new contrivance to sift, without dispersing the dust of the ashes, by means of a covered tin bucket.

The cook should be charged to take care of jelly bags, tapes for the collared things, &c. which if not perfectly scalded and kept dry, give an unpleasant flavour when next used.

Cold water thrown on cast iron, when hot, will cause it to crack.

In the following and indeed all other receipts, though the quantities may be as accurately directed as possible, yet much must be left to the discretion of the person who uses them. The different tastes of people require more or less of the flavour of spices, salt, garlic butter, &c. which can never be ordered by general rules; and if the cook has not a good taste, and attention to that of her employers, not all the ingredients which nature and art can furnish will give exquisite flavour to her dishes. The proper article should be at hand, and she must proportion them until the true *zest* be obtained, and a variety of flavour, be given to the different dishes served at the same time.

Those who require maigre dishes will find abundance in this little work; and where they are not strictly so,

Digitized by Google

by suet or bacon being directed into stuffings, the cook must use butter instead; and where meat gravies (or stock as they are called) are ordered those made of fish must be adopted.

DIRECTIONS FOR CARVING.

The carving-knife for a lady should be light, and of a middling size and fine edge. Strength is less required than address, in the manner of using it: and to facilitate this, the cook should give orders to the butcher to divide *the joints* of the bones of all carcase-joints of mutton, lamb, and veal (such as neck, breast, and loin); which may then be easily cut into thin slices attached to the adjoining bones. If the whole of the meat belonging to each bone should be too thick, a small slice may be taken off between every two bones.

The more fleshy joints (as fillet of veal, leg, or saddle of mutton and beef) are to be helped in thin slices, neatly cut and smooth; observing to let the knife pass down to the bone in the mutton and beef joints.

The dish should not be too far off the carver; as it gives an awkward appearance, and makes the task more difficult. Attention is to be paid to help every one to a part of such articles as are considered the best.

In helping fish, take care not to break the flakes; which in cod and very fresh salmon are large, and contribute much to the beauty of its appearance. A fish-knife, not being sharp, divides it best on this account. Help a part of the roe, milt, or liver, to each person.

The heads of carp, parts of those of cod and salmon, sounds of cod, and fins of turbot, are likewise esteemed niceties, and are to be attended to accordingly.

In cutting up any wild fowl, duck, goose, or turkey, for a large party, if you cut the slices down from pinion to pinion, without making wings, there will be more prime pieces.

A Cod's Head.—Fish in general requires very little carving, the fleshy parts being those principally esteem-

Digitized by Google

ed. A cod's head and shoulders, when in season, and properly boiled, is a very genteel and handsome dish. When cut, it should be done with a fish-trowel, and the parts about the back-bone and the shoulders are the most firm and the best. Take off a piece quite down to the bone, in the direction *a*, *b*, *c*, *d*, putting in the spoon at *a*, *c*, and with each slice of fish give a piece of the sound, which lies underneath the back-bone and lines it, the meat of which is thin, and a little darker-coloured than the body of the fish itself; this may be got by passing a knife or spoon underneath, in the direction *d*, *f*. About the head are many delicate parts, and a great deal of the jelly kind. The jelly part lies about the jaw-bones, and the firm parts within the head. Some are fond of the palate, and others the tongue, which likewise may be got by putting a spoon into the mouth.

Edge-bone of Beef.—Cut off a slice an inch thick all the length from *a* to *b*, in the figure opposite the last page, and then help. The soft fat which resembles marrow lies at the back of the bone, below *c*; the firm fat must be cut in horizontal slices at the edge of the meat, *d*. It is proper to ask which is preferred, as tastes differ. The skewer that keeps the meat properly together when boiling, is here shown at *a*. This should be drawn out before it is served up; or, if it is necessary to leave the skewer in, put a silver one.

Sirloin of Beef may be begun either at the end, or by cutting into the middle. It is usual to inquire whether the outside or the inside is preferred. For the outside the slice should be cut down to the bones; and the same with every following helping. Slice the inside, likewise, and give with each piece some of the soft fat.

The inside done as follows eats excellently: Have ready some shalot-vinegar boiling hot: mince the meat large, and a good deal of fat: sprinkle it with salt, and pour the shalot-vinegar, and the gravy on it. Help with a spoon, as quickly as possible, on hot plates.

Round or Buttock of Beef is cut in the same way as fillet of veal, in the next article. It should be kept even all over. When helping the fat, observe not to hack it,

Digitized by Google

but cut it smooth. A deep slice should be cut off the beef before you begin to help, as directed above for the edge-bone.

Fillet of Veal.—In an ox this part is round of beef. Ask whether the brown outside be liked, otherwise help the next slice. The bone is taken out, and the meat tied close, before dressing; which makes the fillet very solid. It should be cut thin, and very smooth.—A stuffing is put into the flap, which completely covers it; you must cut deep into this, and help a thin slice, as likewise of fat. From carelessness in not covering the latter with paper, it is sometimes dried up, to the great disappointment of the carver.

Breast of Veal.—One part (which is called the brisket) is thickest, and has gristles; put your knife about four inches from the edge of this, and cut through it, which will separate the ribs from the brisket. Ask which is chosen, and help accordingly.

Calf's Head has a great deal of meat upon it, if properly managed. Cut slices from *a* to *b*, in the figure opposite, letting the knife go close to the bone. In the fleshy part, at the neck end *c*, there lies the throat sweetbread, which you should help a slice of from *c* to *d* with the other part. Many like the eye, which you must cut out with the point of your knife, and divide in two. If the jaw-bone be taken off, there will be found some fine lean. Under the head is the palate, which is reckoned a nicety; the lady of the house should be acquainted with all things that are thought so, that she may distribute them among her guests.

Shoulder of Mutton.—This is a very good joint, and by many preferred to the leg; it being very full of gravy if properly roasted, and produces many nice bits. The figure represents it as laid in the dish with its back uppermost. When it is first cut it should be in the hollow part of it, in the direction of *a*, *b*, and the knife should be passed deep to the bone. The prime part of the fat lies on the outer edge, and is to be cut out in thin slices in the direction *e*. If many are at table, and the hollow part cut in the line *a*, *b*, is eaten, some very good and

Digitized by Google

delicate slices may be cut out on each side the ridge of the blade-bone, in the direction *c*, *d*. The line between these two dotted lines, is that in the direction of which the edge or ridge of the blade-bone lies, and cannot be cut across.

Leg of Mutton—A leg of wether mutton (which is the best flavoured) may be known by a round lump of fat at the edge of the broadest part, as at *a*. The best part is in the midway at *b*, between the knuckle and further end Begin to help there, by cutting thin deep slices to *c*. If the outside is not fat enough, help some from the side of the broad end in slices from *e* to *f*. This part ismost juicy; but many prefer the knuckle, which in fine mutton will be very tender though dry. There are very fine slices on the back of the leg: turn it up, and cut the broad end; not in the direction you did the other side, but longways. To cut out the cramp-bone, take hold of the shank with your left-hand, and cut down to the thigh-bone at *d*; then pass the knife under the cramp-bone in the direction *d*, *g*.

A fore Quarter of Lamb.—Separate the shoulder from the scoven (which is the breast and ribs), by passing the knife under in the direction of *a*, *b*, *c*, *d*, in the figure opposite the last page; keeping it towards you horizontally, to prevent cutting the meat too much off the bones. If grass lamb, the shoulder being large, put it into another dish. Squeeze the juice of half a Seville orange (or lemon) on the other part, and sprinkle a little salt and pepper. Then separate the gristly part from the ribs in the line *e*, *c*; and help either from that, or from the ribs, as may be chosen.

Haunch of Venison.—Cut down to the bone in the line *a*, *b*, *c*, in the figure opposite the next page, to let out the gravy: then turn the broad end of the haunch toward you, put in the knife at *b*, and cut as deep as you can to the end of the haunch *d*; then help in thin slices, observing to give some fat to each person. There is more fat (which is a favourite part) on the left side of *c* and *d* than on the other: and those who help must take care to proportion it, as likewise the gravy, according to the number of the company.

Digitized by Google

Haunch of Mutton is the leg and part of the loin, cut so as to resemble haunch of venison, and is to be helped at table in the same manner.

Saddle of Mutton.—Cut long thin slices from the tail to the end, beginning close to the back-bone. If a large joint, the slice may be divided. Cut some fat from the sides.

Ham may be cut three ways; the common method is to begin in the middle, by long slices from *a* to *b*, from the centre through the thick fat. This brings to the prime at first; which is likewise accomplished by cutting a small round hole on the top of the ham as at *c*, and with a sharp knife enlarging that by cutting successive thin circles: this preserves the gravy, and keeps the meat moist.

The last and most saving way is, to begin at the hock end (which many are most fond of), and proceed onwards.

Ham that is used for pies, &c. should be cut from the under side, first taking off a thick slice.

Sucking Pig.—The cook usually divides the body before it is sent to table, and garnishes the dish with the jaws and ears.

The first thing is, to separate a shoulder from the carcase on one side, and then the leg according to the direction given by the dotted line *a*, *b*, *c*. The ribs are then to be divided into about two helpings, and an ear or jaw presented with them, and plenty of sauce. The joints may either be divided into two each, or pieces may be cut from them. The ribs are reckoned the finest part; but some people prefer the neck-end, between the shoulders.

Goose.—Cut off the apron in the circular line *a*, *b*, *c*, in the figure opposite the last page; and pour into the body a glass of port wine, and a large tea-spoonful of mustard, first mixed at the sideboard. Turn the neck-end of the goose towards you, and cut the whole breast in long slices from one wing to another; but only remove them as you help each person, unless the company is so large as to require the legs likewise. This way gives more prime bits than by making wings. Take off the leg, by putting the fork into the small end of the bone, pressing it to the body, and having passed the knife at *d*,

Digitized by Google

turn the leg back, and if a young bird, it will easily separate. To take off the wing, put your fork into the small end of the pinion, and press it close to the body; then put in the knife at *d*, and divide the joint, taking it down in the direction *d*, *e*. Nothing but practice will enable people to hit the joint exactly at the first trial. When the leg and wing of one side are done, go on to the other; but it is not often necessary to cut up the whole goose, unless the company be very large. There are two side bones by the wing, which may be cut off; as likewise the back and lower side-bones: but the best pieces are the breast and the thighs after being divided from the drum-sticks.

Hare, or Rabbit.—The best way of cutting it up is, to put the point of the knife under the shoulder at *a*, in the figure opposite the next page, and so cut all the way down to the rump, on one side of the back-bone, in the line *a*, *b*. Do the same on the other side, so that the whole hare will be divided into three parts. Cut the back into four, which with the legs is the part most esteemed. The shoulder must be cut off in a circular line, as, *c*, *d*, *a*: lay the pieces neatly on the dish as you cut them; and then help the company, giving some pudding and gravy to every person. This way can only be practised when the hare is young: if old, don't divide it down, which will require a strong arm: but put the knife between the leg and back, and give it a little turn inwards at the joint; which you must endeavour to hit, and not to break by force. When both legs are taken off, there is a fine collop on each side the back; then divide the back into as many pieces as you please, and take off the shoulders, which are by many preferred, and are called the sportsman's pieces. When every one is helped, cut off the head; put your knife between the upper and lower jaw, and divide them, which will enable you to lay the upper flat on your plate; then put the point of the knife into the centre, and cut the head into two. The ears and brains may be helped then to those who like them.

A Fowl.—A boiled fowl's legs are bent inwards and tucked into the belly; but before it is served, the skew-

Digitized by Google

ers are to be removed. Lay the fowl on your plate, and place the joints, as cut off, on the dish. Take the wing off in the direction of *a* to *b*, in the annexed engraving, only dividing the joint with your knife; and then with your fork lift up the pinion, and draw the wing towards the legs, and the muscles will separate in a more complete form than if cut. Slip the knife between the leg and body, and cut to the bone; then with the fork turn the leg back, and the joint will give way if the bird is not old. When the four quarters are thus removed, take off the merry thought from *a*, and the neck-bones; these last by putting in the knife at *c*, and pressing it under the long broad part of the bone in the line *c*, *b*: then lift it up, and break it off from the part that sticks to the breast. The next thing is, to divide the breast from the carcase, by cutting through the tender ribs close to the breast, quite down to the tail. Then lay the back upwards, put your knife into the bone half-way from the neck to the rump, and on raising the lower end it will separate readily. Turn the rump from you, and very neatly take off the two sidesmen, and the whole will be done. As each part is taken off, it should be turned neatly on the dish: and care should be taken that what is left goes properly from table. The breast and wings are looked upon as the best parts; but the legs are most juicy, in young fowls. After all, more advantage will be gained by observing those who carve well, and a little practice, than by any written directions whatever.

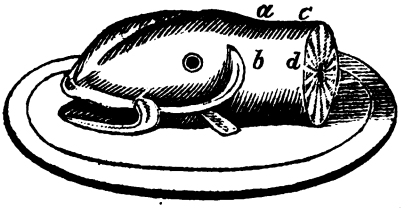
A Pheasant.—The bird in the annexed engraving is as trussed for the spit, with its head under one of its wings. When the skewers are taken out, and the bird served, the following is the way to carve it:

Fix your fork in the centre of the breast; slice it down in the line *a*, *b*; take off the leg on one side in the dotted line *b*, *d*; then cut off the wing on the same side in the line *c*, *d*. Separate the leg and wing on the other side, and then cut off the slices of breast you divided before. Be careful how you take off the wings; for if you should cut too near the neck, as at *g*, you will hit

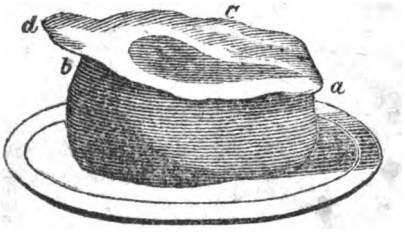
Digitized by Google

Plate 1.

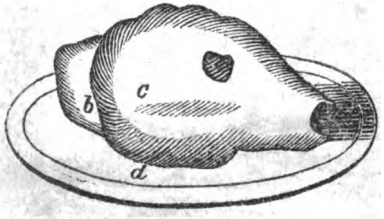
Cod's Head.



Edge Bone of Beef.



Half a Calf's Head.

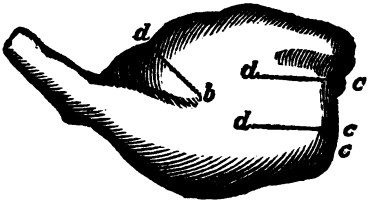


Digitized by Google

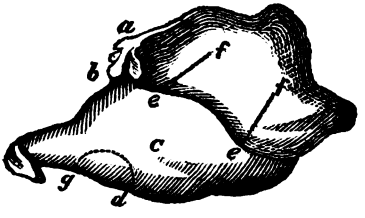
Digitized by Google

Plate 2.

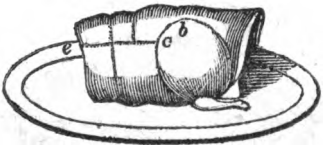
Shoulder of Mutton.



Leg of Mutton.



Quarter of Lamb.

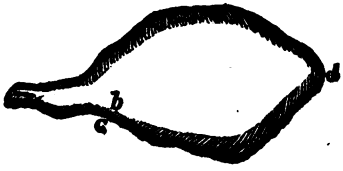


Digitized by Google

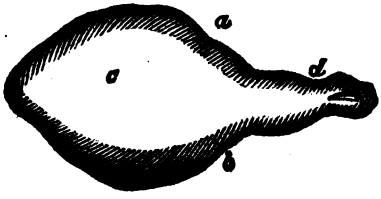
Digitized by Google

Plate 3.

Haunch of Venison.

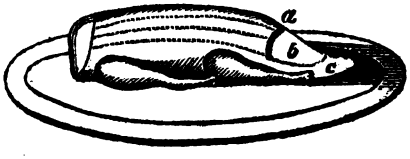


Ham.



Pig.

Goose.

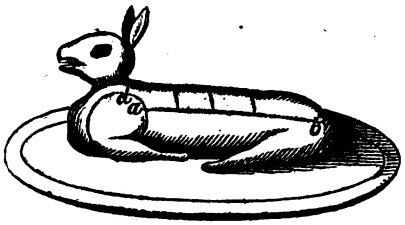


Digitized by Google

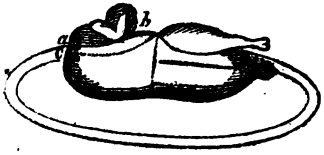
Digitized by Google

Plate 4.

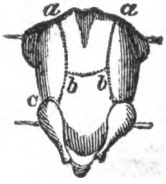
Hare.



Roast Fowl.



Boiled Fowl.



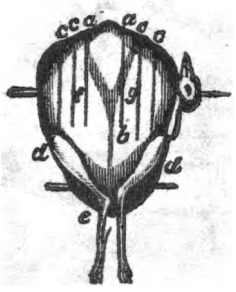
Wing. Neck-Bone. Leg.

Digitized by Google

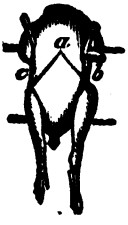
Digitized by Google

Plate 5.

Pheasant.



Partridge.



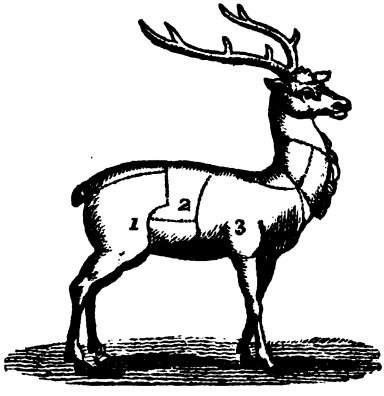
Pigeons.

Digitized by Google

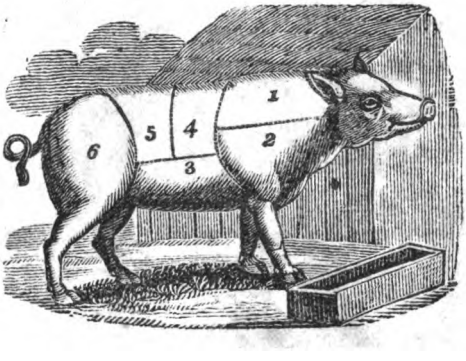
Digitized by Google

Plate 8.

Venison.



Pork.



Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

on the neck-bone, from which the wing must be separated. Cut off the merrythought in the line *f*, *g*, by passing the knife under it towards the neck. Cut the other parts as in a fowl. The breast, wings, and merry thought, are the most esteemed; but the leg has a higher flavour.

The Partridge and Quail are here represented as just taken from the spit; but before it is served up the skewers must be withdrawn. It is cut up in the same as a fowl. The wings must be taken off in the line *a*, *b*, and a merrythought in the line *c*, *d*. The prime parts of a partridge are the wings, breast and merrythought; but the bird being small the two latter are not often divided. The wing is considered as the best, and the tip of it reckoned the most delicate morsel of the whole.

Pigeons.—Cut them in half, either from top to bottom or across. The low part is generally, thought the best; but the fairest way is to cut from the neck to *a*, figure 7, rather than from *c* to *b*, by *a*, which is the most fashionable. The figure represents the back of the pigeon; and the direction of the knife is in the line *c*, *b*, by *a*, if done the last way.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DOMESTIC COOKERY.

PART I.

FISH.

To choose Fish

SHEEPS HEAD, is generally considered as the finest fish brought to market in the U. S. It should be firm and thick, and the eyes bright. They are in season all through the summer.

Rock Fish, called *Streaked Bass*, is a very delicate and fine flavoured fish, and by some esteemed more highly than the Sheeps Head. It should be cooked when perfectly fresh as it soon spoils. Is in the greatest perfection from July until October.

Sea Bass, *Black Fish*, and *Blue Fish*, are very excellent in their kinds, and are always to be had alive in every seaport from Portland to Philadelphia, and occasionally farther south.

Turbot, if good, should be thick, and the belly of a yellowish white; if of a bluish cast, or thin, they are bad. They are in season the greatest part of the summer.

Salmon.—If new, the flesh is of a fine red (the gills particularly), the scales bright, and the whole fish stiff. When just killed, there is a whiteness between the flakes, which gives great firmness; by keeping, this melts down, and the fish is more rich.

Cod.—The gills should be very red: the fish should be very thick at the neck, the flesh white and firm, and the eyes fresh. When flabby they are not good. They are in season from the beginning of December till the end of April.

Shad.—If good, they are white and thick. If too fresh they eat tough, but must not be kept above two days without salting.

Herrings.—If good, their gills are of a fine red and the eyes bright; as is likewise the whole fish, which must be stiff and firm.

Soles.—If good, they are thick, and the belly is of a cream-colour; if this is of a bluish cast and flabby they are

Digitized by Google

not fresh. They are in the market almost the whole year, but are in the highest perfection about mid-summer.

Whitings, called Weak Fish.—The firmness of the body and fins is to be looked to, as in herrings.

Mackarel.—Choose as whitings. Their season is May, June, and July. They are so tender a fish that they carry and keep worse than any other.

Pike.—For freshness observe the above marks. The best are taken in rivers; they are a very dry fish, and are much indebted to stuffing and sauce.

Carp live some time out of water, and may therefore get wasted; it is best to kill them as soon as caught, to prevent this. The same signs of freshness attend them as other fish.

Trout. They are a fine-flavoured fresh-water fish, and should be killed and dressed as soon as caught.—When they are to be bought, examine whether the gills are red and hard to open, the eyes bright, and the body stiff.

Perch.—Take the general rules given to distinguish the freshness of other fish.

Mullets.—The sea are preferred to the river mullets, and the red to the grey. They should be very firm.

Gudgeons.—They are chosen by the same rules as other fish. They are taken in running streams; come in about midsummer, and are to be had for five or six months.

Eels.—There is a greater difference in the goodness of eels than of any other fish. The true silver-eel (so called from the bright colour of the belly) is caught in fresh water.

Lobsters.—If they have not been long taken, the claws will have a strong motion when you put your finger on the eyes and press them. The heaviest are the best. The cock-lobster is known by the narrow back part of his tail and the two uppermost fins within it are stiff and hard; but those of the hen are soft, and the tail broader. The male, though generally smaller, has the highest flavour, the flesh is firmer, and the colour when boiled is a deeper red.

Crabs.—The heaviest are best, and those of a middling size are sweetest. If light they are watery: when in

Digitized by Google

perfection the joints of the legs are stiff, and the body has a very agreeable smell. The eyes look dead and loose when stale.

Prawns and Shrimps.—When fresh they have a sweet flavour, are firm and stiff, and the colour is bright.—Shrimps are of the prawn kind, and may be judged by the same rules.

Oysters.—There are several kinds. The native are finest, being white and fat; but others may be made to possess both these qualities in some degree by proper feeding. When alive and strong the shell is close. They should be eaten as soon as opened, the flavour becoming poor otherwise. The rock-oyster is largest, but usually has a coarse flavour if eaten raw.

Flounders.—They should be thick, firm, and have their eyes bright.

The abundance and variety of fishes daily brought to market in every seaport town in the United States, cannot be equalled in any other part of the world. And the general practice of exhibiting them for sale jumping alive, while it precludes the possibility of deception, renders unnecessary any farther directions for avoiding imposition. Indeed, upon the whole of this chapter, the editor rather intends to retrench than to enlarge; and simply for this reason,—that to go into the minutiæ of dressing and serving the infinite varieties which are produced here, would of itself occupy a larger book than this is intended to be. She therefore contents herself with the small merit, of making or leaving this work more copious upon this subject than any other in general use.

Observations on Dressing Fish.

When quite clean, if to be boiled, some salt and a little vinegar should be put into the water to give firmness; but cod, shad, bass, whiting, and haddock, are far better if a little salted, and kept a day: and if not very hot weather they will be good two days.

Those who know how to purchase fish, may, by taking more at a time than they want for one day, often get it cheap: and such kinds as will pot or pickle, or keep by being sprinkled with salt and hung up, or by being fried will serve for stewing the next day, may then be bought with advantage.

Digitized by Google

Fresh-water fish has often a muddy smell and taste, to take off which, soak it in strong salt and water after it is nicely cleaned; or if of a size to bear it, scald it in the same; then dry and dress it.

The fish must be put into the water while cold, and set to do very gently, or the outside will break before the inner part is done.

Small fish nicely fried, covered with eggs and crumbs, make a dish far more elegant than if served plain. Great attention should be paid to garnish fish: use plenty of horse-radish, parsley, and lemon.

When well done, and with very good sauce, fish is more attended to than almost any other dish. The liver and roe should be placed on the dish, so that the lady may see them, and help a part to every one.

If fish is to be fried or broiled, it must be wrapt in a nice soft cloth after it is well cleaned and washed.—When perfectly dry, wet with an egg if for frying, and sprinkle the finest crumbs of bread over it; if done a second time with the egg and bread, the fish will look much better: then having a thick-bottomed frying-pan on the fire, with a large quantity of lard or dripping boiling-hot, plunge the fish into it, and let it fry middlingly quick, till the colour is a fine brown yellow, and it is judged ready. If it is done enough before it has obtained a proper degree of colour, the cook should draw the pan to the side of the fire; carefully take it up, and either place it on a large sieve turned upwards, and to be kept for that purpose only, or on the under side of a dish to drain; and if wanted very nice, a sheet of cap paper must be put to receive the fish, which should look a beautiful colour, and all the crumbs appear distinct; the fish being free from all grease. The same dripping, with a little fresh, will serve a second time. Butter gives a bad colour; oil fries of the finest colour for those who will allow the expense.

Garnish with a fringe of curled raw parsley, or parsley fried, which must be thus done: When washed and picked, throw it again into clean water: when the lard or dripping boils, throw the parsley into it immediately from the water, and instantly it will be green and crisp, and must be taken up with a slice: this may be done after the fish is fried.

Digitized by Google

If the fish is to be broiled, it must be seasoned, floured and put on a gridiron that is very clean; which, when hot, should be rubbed with a bit of suet, to prevent the fish from sticking. It must be broiled on a very clear fire that it may not taste smoky: and not too near, that it may not be scorched.

TURBOT.

To keep Turbot.

If necessary, turbot will keep for two or three days, and be in as high perfection as at first, if lightly rubbed over with salt, and carefully hung in a cold place.

To boil Turbot.

The turbot-kettle must be of a proper size, and in the nicest order. Set the fish in cold water sufficient to cover it completely, throw a handful of salt and a glass of vinegar into it, and let it gradually boil; skim it well, and preserve the beauty of the colour.

Serve it garnished with a complete fringe of curled parsley, lemon, and horse-radish.

The sauce must be the finest lobster, and anchovy butter, and plain butter, served plentifully in separate tureens.

To Boil Sheeps-head.

Set it in cold water, throw in a handful of salt, and boil gradually; skim it frequently Dish, and throw over it a rich egg sauce, and serve hot—garnish with curled parsley and lemon.

Black-Fish, Rock-Fish, and Sea-Bass.

Are boiled and served up in the same manner as the foregoing, with plenty of sauce in the sauce boat.

SALMON.

To Boil Salmon.

Clean it carefully, boil it gently, and take it out of the water as soon as done. Let the water be warm if the fish be split. If underdone it is very unwholesome.

Shrimp or anchovy sauce.

To Broil Salmon.

Cut slices an inch thick, and season with pepper and salt; lay each slice in half a sheet of white paper, well buttered, twist the ends of the paper, and broil the slices over a slow fire six or eight minutes. Serve in the paper with anchovy-sauce.

Digitized by Google

To Pot Salmon.

Take a large piece, scale and wipe, but don't wash it: salt very well, let it lie till the salt is melted and drained from it, then season with beaten mace, cloves, and whole pepper: put it close into a pan, cover it over with butter, and bake it; when well done, drain it from the gravy, put it into the pots to keep, and when cold cover it with clarified butter.

In this manner you may do any firm fish.

To dry Salmon.

Cut the fish down, take out the inside and roe. Rub the whole with common salt after scaling it; let it hang 24 hours to drain. Pound three or four ounces of salt-petre according to the size of the fish, two ounces of bay salt, and two ounces of coarse sugar; rub these, when mixed well into the salmon, and lay it on a large dish or tray two days, then rub it well with common salt, and in 24 hours more it will be fit to dry; wipe it well after draining. Hang it either in a wood chimney, or in a dry place; keeping it open with two small sticks.

Dried salmon is eaten broiled in paper, and only just warmed through; egg-sauce and mashed potatoes with it; or it may be boiled, especially the bit next the head.

An excellent dish of dried Salmon.

Pull some into flakes; have ready some eggs boiled hard and chopped large; put both into half a pint of thin cream, and two or three ounces of butter rubbed with a teaspoonful of flour; skim it, and stir it till boiling hot; make a wall of mashed potatoes round the inner edge of a dish, and pour the above into it.

To pickle Salmon.

Boil as before directed, take the fish out and boil the liquor with cloves, pepper-corns, and salt; add vinegar, when cold, and pour it over the fish.

Another way.

After scaling and cleaning, split the salmon, and divide it into such pieces as you choose, lay it in the kettle to fill the bottom, and as much water as will cover it; to three quarts put a pint of vinegar, a handful of salt, six blades of mace, and a quarter of an ounce of black pepper. When the salmon is boiled enough, drain it and put it on a clean cloth, then put more salmon into the kettle,

Digitized by Google

and pour the liquor upon it, and so on till all is done. After this, if the pickle be not smartly flavoured with the vinegar and salt, add more, and boil it quick three quarters of an hour. When all is cold, pack the fish in something deep, and let there be enough of Pickle to plentifully cover. Preserve it from the air. The liquor must be drained from the fish, and occasionally boiled and skimmed.

Salmon collared.

Split such a part of the fish as may be sufficient to make a handsome roll, wash and wipe it, and having mixed salt, white pepper, pounded mace, and Jamaica pepper, in quantity to season it very high, rub it inside and out well. Then roll it tight and bandage it, put as much water and one third vinegar as will cover it, with salt, and both sorts of pepper. Cover close, and simmer till done enough. Drain and Boil quick the liquor, and put on when cold. Serve with fennel. It is an elegant dish, and extremely good.

COD.

Is generally boiled whole; but a large head and shoulders contain all the fish that is proper to help, the thinner parts being overdone and tasteless before the thick are ready. But the whole fish may be purchased at times more reasonably; and the lower half, if sprinkled and hung up will be in high perfection one or two days. Or it may be made salter, and served with egg-sauce potatoes and parsnips.

Cod when small is usually very cheap. If boiled quite fresh it is watery; but eats excellently if salted and hung up for a day, to give it firmness, then stuffed broiled, or boiled.

Cod's Head and shoulders

Will eat much finer by having a little salt rubbed down the bone, and along the thick part, even if it be eaten the same day.

Tie it up, and put it on the fire in cold water which will completely cover it; throw a handful of salt into it. Great care must be taken to serve it without the smallest speck of black or scum. Garnish with a large quantity of double parsley, lemon, horse-radish, and the milt, roe and liver.

Digitized by Google

Serve with plenty of oyster or shrimp-sauce, and anchovy and butter.

Crimp Cod.

Boil, broil, or fry.

Cod Sounds boiled.

Soak them in warm water half an hour, then scrape and clean; and if to be dressed white, boil them in milk and water; when tender serve them in a napkin, with egg-sauce. The salt must not be much soaked out, unless for fricassee.

Cod Sounds to look like small Chickens.

A good maigre-day dish. Wash three large sounds nicely and boil in milk and water, but not too tender; when cold put a forcemeat of chopped oysters, crumbs of bread, a bit of butter, nutmeg, pepper, salt, and the yolks of two eggs; spread it thin over the sounds, and roll up each in the form of a chicken, skewering it; then lard them as you would chickens, dust a little flour over, and roast them in a tin oven slowly. When done enough, pour over them a fine oyster-sauce. Serve for side or corner dish.

To broil Cod Sounds.

Scald in hot water, rub well with salt, pull off the dirty skin, and put them to simmer till tender; take them out, flour, and broil. While this is doing, season a little brown gravy with pepper, salt, a teaspoonful of soy, and a little mustard: give it a boil with a bit of flour and butter, and pour it over the sounds.

Cod Sounds ragout.

Prepare as above; then stew them in white gravy seasoned, cream, butter, and a little bit of flour added before you serve, gently boiling up. A bit of lemon-peel, nutmeg, and the least pounded mace, should give the flavour.

Currie of Cod

Should be made of sliced cod, that has either been crimped or sprinkled a day, to make it firm. Fry it of a fine brown with onions; and stew it with a good white gravy, a little currie-powder, a bit of butter and flour, three or four spoonfuls of rich cream, salt, and Cayenne.

To dress Salt Cod, called Dumb Fish.

Soak and clean the piece you mean to dress, then lay it all night in water, with a glass of vinegar. Boil it enough, then break it into flakes on the dish; pour over it parsnips

Digitized by Google

boiled, beaten in a mortar, and then boil up with cream and a large piece of butter rubbed with a bit of flour.

The most usual way,

And perhaps the best, is to serve it up whole, in a napkin with plenty of rich egg-sauce.

STURGEON.

To dress fresh Sturgeon.

Cut slices, rub egg over them, then sprinkle with crumbs of bread, parsley, pepper, salt: fold them in paper, and broil gently.

Sauce butter, anchovy, and soy.

To roast Sturgeon,

Put it on a lark-spit, then tie it on a large spit; baste it constantly with butter; and serve with a good gravy, an anchovy, a squeeze of Seville orange or lemon, and a glass of sherry.

Another.

Put a piece of butter, rolled in flour, into a stew-pan with four cloves, a bunch of sweet herbs, two onions, some pepper and salt, half a pint of water, and a glass of vinegar. Stir it over the fire till hot; then let it become lukewarm, and steep the fish in it an hour or two. Butter a paper well, tie it round, and roast it without letting the spit run through. Serve with sorrel and anchovy sauce.

An excellent imitation of pickled Sturgeon.

Take a fine large turkey, but not old; pick it very nicely singe, and make it extremely clean; bone and wash it, and tie it across and across with a bit of matstring washed clean. Put into a very nice tin saucepan a quart of water, a quart of vinegar, a quart of white (but not sweet) wine, and a very large handful of salt: boil and skim it well, then boil the turkey. When done enough, tighten the strings, and lay upon it a dish with a weight of two pounds over it.

Boil the liquor half an hour; and when both are cold, put the turkey into it. This will keep some months, and eats more delicately than sturgeon; vinegar, oil, and sugar, are usually eaten with it. If more vinegar or salt should be wanted, add when cold. Send fennel over it to table.

Digitized by Google

Shad

Is most commonly pickled and kept for broiling as a relish. But makes an excellent dinner dish when fresh. Scale, split down the back, carefully wash and dry it. Season highly with salt, black pepper and Cayenne, broil for half an hour, or until well done; butter it and serve with plenty of egg-sauce.

Boiled Carp.

Serve in a napkin, and with the sauce which you will find directed for it under the next article.

Stewed Carp; Black, or Rock Fish.

Scale and clean, take care of the roe, &c. Lay the fish in a stew-pan, with a rich beef-gravy, an onion, eight cloves a dessert-spoonful of Jamaica pepper, the same of black, a fourth part of the quantity of gravy or port wine (cyder may do); simmer close-covered; when nearly done add two anchovies chopped fine, a dessert-spoonful of made mustard, and some fine walnut ketchup, a bit of butter rolled in flour: shake it, and let the gravy boil a few minutes. Serve with sippets of fried bread, the roe fried, and a good deal of horse-radish and lemon.

Baked Carp, or Black Fish.

Clean a large one; put in a stuffing. Sew it up; brush it all over with yolk of egg, and put plenty of crumbs; then drop oiled butter to baste them; place the fish in a deep earthen dish, a pint of stock, a few sliced onions, a faggot of herbs, (such as basil, thyme, parsley, and both sorts of marjoram,) half a pint of port wine, and six anchovies. Cover over the pan, and bake it an hour. Let it be done before it is wanted. Pour the liquor from it, and keep the fish hot while you heat up the liquor with a good piece of butter rolled in flour, a tea-spoonful of mustard, a little Cayenne, and a spoonful of soy. Serve the fish on the dish, garnished with lemon, and parsley, and horse-radish, and put the gravy into the sauce-tureen.

Perch.

Put them into cold water, boil them carefully, and serve with melted butter and soy. Perch are a most delicate fish. They may either be fried or stewed, but in stewing they do not preserve so good a flavour.

Digitized by Google

To fry Trout and Perch.

Scale, gut, and well wash: then dry them, and lay them separately on a board before the fire, after dusting some flour over them. Fry them of a fine colour with fresh dripping; serve with crimp parsley, and plain butter.

Trout a-la-Genevoise.

Clean the fish very well; put it into your stew-pan, adding half Champaigne and half claret, or sherry wine. Season it with pepper, salt, an onion, a few cloves stuck in it, and a small bunch of parsley and thyme: put in it a crust of French bread; set it on a quick fire. When the fish is done, take the bread out, bruise it, and then thicken the sauce; add flour and a little butter, and let it boil up. See that your sauce is of a proper thickness. Lay your fish on the dish, and pour the sauce over it. Serve it with sliced lemon and fried bread.

MACKEREL.

Boil, and serve with butter and fennel.

To broil them, split, and sprinkle with herbs, pepper, and salt; or stuff with the same, crumbs, and chopped fennel.

Collared, as Eel, page 38.

Potted: clean, season, and bake them in a pan with spice and some butter; when cold, lay them in a potting-pot, and cover with butter.

Pickled: boil them, then boil some of the liquor, a few peppers, and some vinegar; when cold pour it over them.

Pickled Mackarel, called Caveach.

Clean and divide them; then cut each side into three, or leaving them undivided, cut each fish into five or six pieces. To six large mackarel, take near an ounce of pepper, two nutmegs, a little mace, four cloves, and a handful of salt, all in the finest powder; mix, and making holes in each bit of fish, thrust the seasoning into them, rub each piece with some of it; then fry them brown in oil; let them stand till cold, then put them into a stone jar, and cover with vinegar; if to keep long, pour oil on the top. Thus done, they may be preserved for months.

Red Mullet.

Clean, but leave the inside, fold in oiled paper, and gently bake in a small dish. Make a sauce of the liquor

Digitized by Google

that comes from the fish, with a piece of butter, a little flour, a little essence of anchovy, and a glass of sherry. Give it a boil; and serve in a boat, and the fish in the paper cases.

To Dress Pipers.

Boil, or bake them with a pudding well seasoned. If baked, put a large cup of rich broth into the dish; and when done, take that, some essence of anchovy, and a squeeze of lemon, and boil them up together for sauce.

To Bake Pike.

Scale it, and open as near the throat as you can, then stuff it with the following: grated bread, herbs, anchovies, oysters, suet, salt, pepper, mace, half a pint of cream, four yolks of eggs; mix all over the fire till it thickens, then put it into the fish, and sew it up; butter should be put over it in little bits; bake it. Serve sauce of gravy, butter, and anchovy. *Note*: if, in helping a pike, the back and belly are slit up, and each slice gently drawn downwards, there will be fewer bones given.

HADDOCK.

Boil; or broil with stuffing as under, having salted them a day.

To Dry Haddock.

Choose them of two or three pounds weight: take out the gills, eyes, and entrails, and remove the blood from the back-bone. Wipe them dry, and put some salt into the bodies and eyes. Lay them on a board for a night; then hang them up in a dry place, and after three or four days they will be fit to eat; skin and rub them with egg; and strew crumbs over them. Lay them before the fire, and baste with butter until brown enough. Serve with egg-sauce.

Whitings, if large, are excellent this way; and it will prove an accommodation in the country where there is no regular supply of fish.

Stuffing for Pike, Haddock, and small Cod.

Take equal parts of fat bacon, beef-suet, and fresh butter, some parsley, thyme, and savoury; a little onion, and a few leaves of scented marjoram shred fine; an anchovy or two; a little salt and nutmeg, and some pepper. Oysters will be an improvement with or without anchovies; dd crumbs, and an egg to bind.

Digitized by Google

SOLES, *called flat fish.*

If boiled, they must be served with great care to look perfectly white, and should be much covered with parsley.

If fried, dip in egg, and cover them with fine crumbs of bread; set on a frying-pan that is just large enough, and put into it a large quantity of fresh lard or dripping, boil it, and immediately slip the fish into it; do them of a fine brown. See to fry, page 35.

Soles that have been fried eat good cold with oil, vinegar, salt, and mustard.

Stewed Soles.

Do as black fish, page 84.

Soles another way.

Take two or three soles, divide them from the back-bone, and take off the head, fins, and tail. Sprinkle the inside with salt, roll them up tight from the tail-end upwards, and fasten with small skewers. If large or middling, put half a fish in each roll; small do not answer. Dip them into yolks of eggs, and cover them with crumbs. Do the egg over them again, and then put more crumbs; and fry them a beautiful colour in lard, or for fast-day in clarified butter.

Soles in the Portuguese way.

Take one large or two small: if large, cut the fish in two; if small they need only be split. The bones being taken out, put the fish into a pan with a bit of butter and some lemon-juice, give it a fry, then lay the fish on a dish, and spread a forcemeat over each piece, and roll it round fastening the roll with a few small skewers. Lay the rolls into a small earthen pan, beat an egg and wet them, then strew crumbs over; and put the remainder of the egg, with a little meat-gravy, a spoonful of caper-liquor, an anchovy chopped fine, and some parsley chopped, into the bottom of the pan; cover it close, and bake till the fish are done enough in a slow oven. Then place the rolls in the dish for serving, and cover it to keep them hot till the gravy baked is skimmed; if not enough, a little fresh, flavoured as above, must be prepared and added to it. Garnish with parsley.

An excellent way of dressing a large Flounder

Sprinkle with salt, and keep twenty-four hours; then

Digitized by Google

wash and wipe it dry, wet over with egg, cover with crumbs of bread; make some lard or fine dripping, and two large spoonfuls of vinegar, boiling hot; lay the fish in, and fry it a fine colour, drain it from the fat, and serve with fried parsley round, and anchovy-sauce. You may dip the fish in vinegar, and not put it into the pan.

To fry small pan fish.

They should not be washed more than is necessary to clean them. Dry them in a cloth; then lightly flour them, but shake it off. Dip them into plenty of egg, then into bread crumbs grated fine, and plunge them into a good pan of *boiling* lard: let them continue gently boiling, and a few minutes will make them a bright yellow-brown. Take care not to take off the light roughness of the crumbs, or their beauty will be lost.

EELS.

Spitchcock Eels.

Take one or two large eels, leave the skin on, cut them into pieces of three inches long, open them on the belly-side, and clean them nicely: wipe them dry, and then wet them with beaten egg, and strew over on both sides chopped parsley, pepper, salt, a very little sage, and a bit of mace pounded fine and mixed with the seasoning. Rub the gridiron with a bit of suet, and broil the fish of a fine colour.

Serve with anchovy and butter for sauce.

Fried Eels.

If small they should be curled round and fried, being first dipped into egg and crumbs of bread.

Boiled Eels.

The small ones are best: do them in a small quantity of water, with a good deal of parsley, which should be served up with them and the liquor.

Serve chopped parsley and butter for sauce.

Eel Broth, very nourishing for the Sick.

Do as above; but stew two hours, and add an onion and peppercorns: salt to taste.

Collared Eel.

Bone a large eel, but don't skin it: mix pepper, salt, mace, allspice, and a clove or two, in the finest powder, and rub over the whole inside; roll it tight, and bind with

Digitized by Google

a coarse tape. Boil in salt and water till enough, then add vinegar, and when cold keep the collar in pickle. Serve it either whole or in slices. Chopped sage, parsley, and a little thyme, knotted marjoram, and savoury, mixed with the spices, greatly improve the taste.

To Stew Lamprey.

After cleaning the fish carefully, remove the cartilage which runs down the back, and season with a small quantity of cloves, mace, nutmeg, pepper, and allspice; put it into a small stew-pot, with very strong beef-gravy, port, and an equal quantity of Madeira or sherry.

It must be covered close; stew till tender, then take out the lamprey and keep hot, while you boil up the liquor with two or three anchovies chopped, and some flour and butter; strain the gravy through a sieve, and add lemon-juice and some made mustard. Serve with sippets of bread and horse-radish.

Eels, done the same way, eat a good deal like the lamprey. When there is spawn, it must be fried and put round.

Note. Cider will do in common instead of white wine.

FLOUNDERS.

Let them be rubbed with salt inside and out, and lie two hours to give them some firmness. Dip them into egg, cover with crumbs, and fry them.

Water Souchy.

Stew two or three flounders, some parsley-leaves and roots, thirty peppercorns, and a quart of water, till the fish are boiled to pieces; pulp them through a sieve. Set over the fire the pulped fish, the liquor that boiled them, some perch, trout, or flounders, and some fresh leaves and roots of parsley; simmer all till done enough, then serve in a deep dish. Slices of bread and butter are to be sent to table, to eat with the souchy.

HERRINGS.

To Smoke Herrings.

Clean, and lay them in salt and a little saltpetre one night; then hang them on a stick, through the eyes, in a row. Have ready an old cask, in which put some sawdust, and in the midst of it a heater red-hot; fix the stick over the smoke, and let them remain twenty-four hours

Digitized by Google

Fried Herrings.

Serve them of a light brown, with onions sliced and fried.

Broiled Herrings.

Flour them first, and do of a good colour: plain butter for sauce.

Potted Herrings.

Are very good done like Mackarel, see page 35.

To Dress Red Herrings.

Choose those that are large and moist, cut them open, and pour some boiling small beer over them to soak half an hour; drain them dry, and make them just hot through before the fire, then rub some cold butter over them and serve. Egg-sauce, or buttered eggs and mashed potatoes, should be sent up with them.

Baked Herrings.

Wash and drain without wiping them; season with all-spice in fine powder, salt, and a few whole cloves; lay them in a pan with plenty of black pepper, and an onion. Add half vinegar and half small-beer, enough to cover them. Put paper over the pan, and bake in a slow oven. If you like, throw saltpetre over them the night before, to make them look red. Gut, but do not open them.

LOBSTERS *and* SHRIMPS.

To Pot Lobsters.

Half boil them, pick out the meat, cut it into small bits, season with mace, white pepper, nutmeg, and salt, press close into a pot, and cover with butter; bake half an hour; put the spawn in. When cold take the lobster out, and put it into the pots with a little of the butter. Beat the other butter in a mortar with some of the spawn; then mix that coloured butter with as much as will be sufficient to cover the pots, and strain it. Cayenne may be added, if approved.

Another way to Pot Lobsters.

Take out the meat as whole as you can; split the tail and remove the gut: if the inside be not watery, add that. Season with mace, nutmeg, white pepper, salt, and a clove or two, in the finest powder. Lay a little fine butter at the bottom of the pan, and the lobster smooth over it; cover it with butter, and bake gently. When done, pour the whole

Digitized by Google

on the bottom of a sieve; and with a fork lay the pieces into potting pots, some of each sort, with the seasoning about it. When cold, pour clarified butter over, but not hot. It will be good next day; or highly seasoned, and thick covered with butter, will keep some time.

Potted lobster may be used cold, or as a fricasee, with a cream-sauce; it then looks very nicely and eats excellently, especially if there is spawn.

Mackarel, Herrings, and *Trout,* are good potted as above.

Stewed Lobster, a very high relish.

Pick the lobster, put the berries into a dish that has a lamp, and rub them down with a bit of butter, two spoonfuls of any sort of gravy, one of soy, or walnut-ketchup, a little salt and Cayenne, and a spoonful of port; stew the lobster cut into bits with the gravy as above.

Buttered Lobsters.

Pick the meat out, cut it, and warm with a little weak brown-gravy, nutmeg, salt, pepper, and butter, with a little flour. If done white, a little white gravy and cream.

To roast Lobsters.

When you have half boiled the lobster take it out of the water, and while hot, rub it with butter and lay it before the fire. Continue basting it with butter till it has a fine froth.

Lobsters or Prawns.

Take them from the shells, and lay into a pan, with a small piece of mace, three or four spoonfuls of veal-gravy, and four of cream; rub smooth one or two teaspoonfuls of currie powder, a teaspoonful of flour, and an ounce of butter; simmer an hour; squeeze half a lemon in, and add salt.

Prawns and Cray-fish in jelly, a beautiful dish.

Make a savoury fish-jelly, and put some into the bottom of a deep small dish: when cold, lay the cray-fish with their back downwards, and pour more jelly over them. Turn out when cold.

To butter Prawns or Shrimps.

Take them out of the shells; and warm them with a little good gravy, a bit of butter and flour, a scrape of nutmeg, salt, and pepper; simmer a minute or two, and serve with sippets; or with a cream-sauce, instead of brown.

Digitized by Google

To pot Shrimps.

When boiled, take them out of the skins, and season them with salt, white pepper, and a very little mace and cloves. Press them into a pot, set it in the oven ten minutes, and when cold put butter.

CRABS.

Hot Crab.

Pick the meat out of a crab, clear the shell from the head, then put the meat with a little nutmeg, salt, pepper, a bit of butter, crumbs of bread, and three spoonfuls of vinegar, into the shell again, and set it before the fire. You may brown it with a salamander.

Dry toast should be served to eat it upon.

Dressed Crab cold.

Empty the shells, and mix the flesh with oil, vinegar, salt, and a little white pepper and Cayenne; then put the mixture into a large shell, and serve. Very little oil is necessary.

OYSTERS.

To feed Oysters.

Put them into water, and wash them with a birch besom till quite clean; then lay them bottom-downwards, into a pan, sprinkle with flour or oatmeal and salt, and cover with water. Do the same every day, and they will fatten. The water should be pretty salt.

To stew Oysters.

Open, and separate the liquor from them, then wash them from the grit; strain the liquor, and put with the oysters a bit of mace and lemon-peel, and a few white peppers. Simmer them very gently, and put some cream, and a little flour and butter.

Serve with sippets.

Boiled Oysters

Eat well. Let the shells be nicely cleaned first; and serve in them, to eat with cold butter.

To scallop Oysters.

Put them with crumbs of bread, pepper, salt, nutmeg, and a bit of butter, into scallop-shells, or saucers, and bake before the fire in a Dutch-oven.

Fried Oysters.

Make a batter of flour, milk, and eggs, season it a very little, dip the oysters into it, and fry them a fine yellow

Digitized by Google

brown. A little nutmeg should be put into the seasoning, and a few crumbs of bread into the flour.

Oyster Sauce.

See SAUCES.

Oyster loaves.

Open them, and save the liquor; wash them in it; then strain it through a sieve, and put a little of it into a tosser, with a bit of butter and flour, white pepper, a scrape of nutmeg, and a little cream. Stew them, and cut in dice; put them into rolls.

Oyster Patties.

See PATTIES.

To Pickle Oysters.

Wash four dozen of the largest oysters you can get in their own liquor, wipe them dry, strain the liquor off, adding to it a desert-spoonful of pepper, two blades of mace, a table-spoonful of salt, if the liquor be not very salt, three of white wine, and four of vinegar.—Simmer the oysters a few minutes in the liquor, then put them in small jars, and boil the pickle up, skim it, and when cold, pour over the oysters: cover close.

Another way to pickle Oysters.

Open the number you intend to pickle, put them into a saucepan with their own liquor for ten minutes, simmer them very gently; then put them into a jar, one by one, that none of the grit may stick to them, and cover them when cold with the pickle thus made.—Boil the liquor with a bit of mace, lemon-peel, and black peppers, and to every hundred put two spoonfuls of the best undistilled vinegar.

They should be kept in small jars, and tied close with bladder, for the air will spoil them.

Note. *Directions for making Fish Pies will be found under the head* PIES.

Digitized by Google

PART II.

MEATS.

To choose Meats.

Venison.—If the fat be clear, bright, and thick, and the cleft part smooth and close, it is young; but if the cleft is wide and tough, it is old. To judge of its sweetness, run a very sharp narrow knife into the shoulder or haunch, and you will know by the scent. Few people like it when it has much of the *haut-gout*.

Beef.—If the flesh of ox-beef is young it will have a fine smooth open grain, be of a good red, and feel tender. The fat should look white rather than yellow; for when that is of a deep colour, the meat is seldom good: beef fed by oil-cakes is in general so, and the flesh is flabby. The grain of cow-beef is closer, and the fat whiter, than that of ox-beef; but the lean is not of so bright a red. The grain of bull-beef is closer still, the fat hard and skinny, the lean of a deep red, and a stronger scent. Ox-beef is the reverse. Ox-beef is the richest and largest; but in small families, and to some tastes, heifer-beef is better if finely fed. In old meat there is a streak of horn in the ribs of beef: the harder this is, the older; and the flesh is not finely flavoured.

Veal.—The flesh of a bull-calf is firmest, but not so white. The fillet of the cow-calf is generally preferred for the udder. The whitest is not the most juicy, having been made so by frequent bleeding, and having had whiting to lick. Choose the meat of which the kidney is well covered with white thick fat. If the bloody vein in the shoulder looks blue, or of a bright red, it is newly killed; but any other colour shows it stale. The other parts should be dry and white: if clammy or spotted, the meat is stale and bad. The kidney turns first in the loin, and the suet will not then be firm.

Mutton.—Choose this by the fineness of its grain, good colour, and firm white fat. It is not the better for being young; if of a good breed and well fed, it is better for age:

Digitized by Google

BEEF.

Hind Quarter.

1. Sirloin.
2. Rump.
3. Edge Bone.
4. Buttock.
5. Mouse Buttock.
6. Veiny Piece.
7. Thick Flank.
8. Thin Flank.
9. Leg.
10. Fore Rib; five Ribs.

Fore Quarter.

11. Middle Rib; four Ribs.
12. Chuck; three Ribs.
13. Shoulder or Leg of Mutton Piece.
14. Brisket.
15. Clod.
16. Neck or Sticking Piece.
17. Shin.
18. Cheek.

VEAL.

1. Loin, best End.
2. Loin, Chump End.
3. Fillet,
4. Hind Knuckle.
5. Fore Knuckle.
6. Neck, best End.
7. Neck, Scrag End.
8. Blade Bone.
9. Breast, best End.
10. Breast, Brisket End.

MUTTON.

1. Leg
2. Loin, best End.
3. Loin, Chump End.
4. Neck, best End.
5. Neck, Scrag End.
6. Shoulder.
7. Breast.

A Chine is two loins.
A Saddle is two Necks.

PORK.

1. The Spareribs.
2. Hand.
3. Belly or Spring.
4. Fore Loin.
5. Hind Loin.
6. Leg.

VENISON.

1. Haunch.
2. Neck.
3. Shoulder.
4. Breast.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

but this only holds with wether mutton: the flesh of the ewe is paler, and the texture finer. Ram-mutton is very strong-flavoured, the flesh is of a deep red, and the fat is spongy.

Lamb.—Observe the neck of a fore quarter: if the vein is bluish, it is fresh; if it has a green or yellow cast, it is stale. In the hind quarter, if there is a faint smell under the kidney, and the knuckle is limp, the meat is stale. If the eyes are sunk, the head is not fresh. Grass-lamb comes into season in April or May, and continues till August. House-lamb may be had in great towns almost all the year, but is in highest perfection in December and January.

Pork.—Pinch the lean, and if young it will break. If the rind is tough, thick, and cannot easily be impressed by the finger, it is old. A thin rind is a merit in all pork. When fresh, the flesh will be smooth and cool; if clammy, it is tainted. What is called measly pork is very unwholesome; and may be known by the fat being full of kernels, which in good pork is never the case. Pork fed at still-houses does not answer for curing any way, the fat being spongy. Dairy-fed pork is the best.

Bacon.—If the rind is thin, the fat firm, and of a red tinge, the lean tender, of a good colour, and adhering to the bone, you may conclude it good, and not old. If there are yellow streaks in it, it is going, if not already rusty.

Hams.—Stick a sharp knife under the bone: if it comes out with a pleasant smell, the ham is good; but if the knife is daubed and has a bad scent, do not buy it. Hams short in the hock are best, and long-legged pigs are not to be chosen for any preparation of pork.

Brawn.—The horny part of young brawn will feel moderately tender, and the flavour will be better; the rind of old will be hard.

Observations on purchasing, keeping, and dressing Meat.

In every sort of provisions, the best of the kind goes farthest; it cuts out with most advantage, and affords most nourishment. Round of beef, fillet of veal, and leg of mutton, are joints that bear a higher price, but as they have more solid meat, they deserve the preference. It is worth notice, however, that those joints which are inferior, may be dressed as palatably; and being cheaper, they ought to

Digitized by Google

be bought in turn; for, when they are weighed with the prime pieces, it makes the price of these come lower.

In loins of meat, the long pipe that runs by the bone should be taken out, as it is apt to taint; as also the kernels of beef. Rumps and edgebones of beef are often bruised by the blows the drovers give the beasts, and the part that has been struck always taints; therefore do not purchase these joints if bruised.

The shank-bones of mutton should be saved; and, after soaking and brushing, may be added to give richness to gravies or soups. They are also particularly nourishing for sick persons.

When sirloins of beef, or loins of veal or mutton, come in, part of the suet may be cut off for puddings, or to clarify.

Dripping will baste every thing as well as butter, except fowls and game; and for kitchen pies, nothing else should be used.

The fat of a neck or loin of mutton makes a far lighter pudding than suet.

Meat and vegetables that the frost has touched, should be soaked in cold water two or three hours before used, or more if they are much iced. Putting them into hot water, or to the fire, till thawed, makes it impossible for any heat to dress them properly afterwards.

In warm weather, meat should be examined well when it comes in; and if flies have touched it, the part must be cut off, and then well washed. In the height of summer, it is a very safe way to let meat that is to be salted lie an hour in very cold water, rubbing well any part likely to have been fly-blown: then wipe it quite dry, and have salt ready and rub it thoroughly in every part, throwing a handful over it besides. Turn it every day, and rub the pickle in, which will make it ready for the table in three or four days. If it be very much corned, wrap it in a well-floured cloth, after rubbing it with salt. This last method will corn fresh beef fit for the table the day it comes in, but it must be put into the pot when the water boils.

If the weather permit, meat eats much better for hanging two or three days before it is salted.

Digitized by Google

The water in which meat has been boiled makes an excellent soup for the poor, by adding to it vegetables, oatmeal, or peas.

Roast-beef-bones, or shank-bones of ham, make fine peas-soup; and should be boiled with the peas the day before eaten, that the fat may be taken off.

In some families great loss is sustained by the spoiling of meat. The best way to keep what is to be eaten unsalted, is, as before directed, to examine it well, wipe it every day, and put some pieces of charcoal over it. If meat is brought from a distance in warm weather, the butcher should be ordered to cover it close, and bring it early in the morning; but even then, if it is kept on the road while he serves the customers who live nearest to him, it will very likely be fly-blown. This happens often in the country.

Wash all meat before you dress it: if for boiling, the colour will be better for soaking; but if for roasting, dry it.

Boiling in a well-floured cloth will make meat white.

Particular care must be taken that the pot is well skimmed the *moment* it boils, otherwise the foulness will be dispersed over the meat. The more soups or broth are skimmed, the better and cleaner they will be.

The boiler and utensils should be kept delicately clean.

Put the meat into cold water, and flour it well first. Meat boiled quick will be hard; but care must be taken that in boiling slow it does not stop, or the meat will be underdone.

If the steam is kept in, the water will not lessen much; therefore when you wish it to boil away, take off the cover of the soup-pot.

Vegetables should not be dressed with the meat, except carrots or parsnips with boiled beef.

As to the length of time required for roasting and boiling, the size of the joint must direct; as also the strength of the fire, the nearness of the meat to it, and in boiling, the regular though slow progress it makes; for if the cook when told to hinder the copper from boiling quick, lets it stop from boiling up at all, the usual time will not be sufficient and the meat will be underdone.

Digitized by Google

Weigh the meat; and allow for all solid joints, a quarter of an hour for every pound, and some minutes (from ten to twenty) over, according as the family like it done.

A ham of twenty pounds will take four hours and a half, and others in proportion.

A tongue, if dry, takes four hours slow boiling, after soaking: a tongue out of pickle, from two hours and a half to three hours, or more if very large; it must be judged by feeling whether it is very tender.

A leg of pork, or of lamb, takes the full allowance of twenty minutes above a quarter of an hour to a pound.

In roasting, beef of ten pounds will take above two hours and a half; twenty pounds will take three hours and three quarters.

A neck of mutton will take an hour and a half, if kept at a proper distance. A chine of pork, two hours.

The meat should be put at a good distance from the fire, and brought gradually nearer when the inner part becomes hot, which will prevent its being scorched while yet raw. Meat should be much basted; and when nearly done, floured to make it look frothed.

Veal and mutton should have a little paper put over the fat to preserve it. If not fat enough to allow for basting, a little good dripping answers as well as butter.

The cook should be careful not to run the spit through the best parts; and should observe that it be well cleaned before and at the time of serving, or a black stain appears on the meat. In many joints the spit will pass into the bones, and run along them for some distance, so as not to injure the prime of the meat; and the cook should have leaden skewers to balance it with: for want of which, ignorant servants are often troubled at the time of serving.

In roasting meat it is a very good way to put a little salt and water into the dripping pan, and baste for a little while with this, before using its own fat or dripping. When dry, dust it with flour, and baste as usual.

Salting meat before it is put to roast draws out the gravy: it should only be sprinkled when almost done.

Time, distance, basting often, and a clear fire of a proper size for what is required, are the first articles of a good cook's attention in roasting.

Old meats do not require so much dressing as young;

Digitized by Google

not that they are sooner done, but they can be eaten with the gravy more in.

A piece of writing-paper should be twisted round the bone at the knuckle of a leg or shoulder of lamb, mutton, or venison, when roasted, before they are served.

When you wish fried things to look as well as possible, do them *twice* over with egg and crumbs. Bread that is not stale enough to grate quite fine, will not look well. The fat you fry in must always be boiling hot the moment the meat, fish, &c. are put in, and kept so till finished: a small quantity never fries well.

To keep meat hot.—It is best to take it up when done, though the company may not be come; set the dish over a pan of boiling water, put a deep cover over it so as not to touch the meat, and then throw a cloth over that. This way will not dry up the gravy.

VENISON.

To keep Venison.

Preserve the venison dry, wash it with milk and water very clean, and dry it with clean cloths till not the least damp remains, then dust pounded ginger over every part, which is a good preventive against the fly. By thus managing and watching, it will hang a fortnight. When to be used, wash it with a little lukewarm water, and dry it. Pepper is likewise good to keep it.

To dress Venison.

A haunch of buck will take three hours and a half, or three quarters, roasting: doe, only three hours and a quarter. Venison should be rather under than over done.

Spread a sheet of white paper with butter, and put it over the fat, first sprinkling it with a little salt; then lay a coarse paste on strong paper, and cover the haunch; tie it with fine packthread, and set it at a distance from the fire, which must be a good one. Baste it often: ten minutes before serving take off the paste, draw the meat nearer the fire, and baste it with butter and a good deal of flour, to make it froth up well.

Gravy for it should be put into a boat, and not into the dish (unless there is none in the venison) and made thus: cut off the fat from two or three pounds of a loin of old mutton, and set in steaks on a gridiron for a few minutes just to brown one side; put them into a sauce-pan with a

Digitized by Google

quart of water, cover quite close for an hour, and simmer it gently; then uncover it, and stew till the gravy is reduced to a pint. Season with only salt.

Currant-jelly sauce must be served in a boat.

Formerly pap-sauce was eaten with venison: which, as some still like it, it may be necessary to direct. Grate white bread, and boil it with port wine, water, and a large stick of cinnamon; and when quite smooth take out the cinnamon and add sugar. Claret may be used for it.

Make the jelly-sauce thus: Beat some currant-jelly and a spoonful or two of port wine, and set it over the fire till melted. Where jelly runs short put more wine, and a few lumps of sugar, to the jelly, and melt as above. Serve with French beans.

Haunch, Neck, and Shoulder of Venison.

Roast with paste as directed above, and the same sauce.

To stew a shoulder of Venison.

Let the meat hang till you judge proper to dress it; then take out the bone, beat the meat with a rolling-pin, lay some slices of mutton fat, that have lain a few hours in a little port wine, among it, sprinkle a little pepper and allspice over it in fine powder, roll it up tight, and tie it. Set it in a stew-pan that will only just hold it, with some mutton or beef gravy not strong, half a pint of port wine, and some pepper and allspice. Simmer it close covered, and as slow as you can, for three or four hours. When quite tender, take off the tape, set the meat on a dish, and strain the gravy over it. Serve with currant-jelly sauce.

This is the best way to dress this joint, unless it is very fat, and then it should be roasted. The bone should be stewed with it.

Breast of Venison.

Do it as the shoulder, or make it into a small pasty.

Hashed Venison

Should be warmed with its own gravy, or some without seasoning, as before; and only warmed through, not boiled. If there is no fat left, cut some slices of mutton-fat, set it on the fire with a little port wine and sugar, simmer till dry; then put to the hash, and it will eat as well as the fat of the venison.

For Venison Pasty, look under the head PASTRY; as likewise an excellent imitation.

Digitized by Google

BEEF.

To keep Beef.

The butcher should take out the kernels in the neck-pieces where the shoulder clod is taken off, two from each round of beef; one in the middle, which is called the pope's eye; the other from the flap: there is also one in the thick flank, in the middle of the fat. If these are not taken out, especially in the summer, salt will be of no use for keeping the meat sweet. There is another kernel between the rump and the edgebone.

As the butchers seldom attend to this matter, the cook should take out the kernels; and then rub the salt well into such beef as is for boiling, and slightly sprinkle that which is for roasting.

The flesh of cattle that are killed when not perfectly cleared of food soon spoils. They should fast twenty-four hours in winter, and double that time in summer, before being killed.

To salt Beef or Pork, for eating immediately.

The piece should not weigh more than five or six pounds. Salt it very thoroughly just before you put it into the pot; take a coarse cloth, flour it well, put the meat in, and fold it up close. Put it into a pot of boiling water, and boil it as long as you would any other salt beef of the same size. and it will be as salt as if done four or five days.

Great attention is requisite in salting meat: and in the country, where large quantities are cured, this is of particular importance. Beef and pork should be well sprinkled, and a few hours afterwards hung to drain, before it is rubbed with the salt: which method, by cleansing the meat from the blood, serves to keep it from tasting strong. It should be turned every day; and if wanted soon, should be rubbed as often. A salting-tub or lead may be used, and a cover to fit close. Those who use a good deal of salt meat will find it answer well to boil up the pickle, skim it, and when cold, pour it over meat that has been sprinkled and drained. Salt is so much increased in price, as to require great care in using it; and the brine ought not to be thrown away, as is the practice of some, after once using.

To salt Beef red; which is extremely good to eat fresh from the Pickle, or to hang to dry.

Choose a piece of beef with as little bone as you can (the

Digitized by Google

flank is most proper), sprinkle it, and let it drain a day; then rub it with common salt, saltpetre, and baysalt, but only a small proportion of the saltpetre, and you may add a few grains of cochineal, all in fine powder. Rub the pickle every day into the meat for a week, then only turn it.

It will be excellent in eight days. In sixteen drain it from the pickle; and let it be smoked at the oven-mouth when heated with wood, or send it to the baker's. A few days will smoke it.

A little of the coarsest sugar may be added to the salt.

It eats well, boiled tender with greens or carrots. If to be grated as Dutch, then cut a *lean* bit, boil it till extremely tender, and while hot put it under a press. When cold fold it in a sheet of paper, and it will keep in a dry place two or three months, ready for serving on bread and butter.

The Dutch way to salt Beef.

Take a lean piece of beef; rub it well with treacle or brown sugar, and let it be turned often. In three days wipe it, and salt it with common salt and saltpetre beaten fine; rub these well in, and turn it every day for a fortnight. Roll it tight in a coarse cloth, and press it under a large weight; hang it to dry in a wood-smoke, but turn it upside down every day. Boil it in pump-water, and press it; it will grate or cut into shivers, like Dutch beef.

Beef-a-la-mode.

Choose a piece of thick flank of a fine heifer or ox. Cut into long slices some fat bacon, but quite free from yellow; let each bit be near an inch thick: dip them into vinegar, and then into a seasoning ready prepared of salt, black pepper, allspice, and a clove, all in fine powder, with parsley, chives, thyme, savoury, and knotted marjoram, shred as small as possible, and well mixed. With a sharp knife make holes deep enough to let in the larding; then rub the beef over with the seasoning, and bind it up tight with tape. Set it in a well-tinned pot over a fire or rather stove: three or four onions must be fried brown and put to the beef, with two or three carrots, one turnip, a head or two of celery, and a small quantity of water; let it simmer gently ten or twelve hours, or till extremely tender, turning the meat twice.

Digitized by Google

Put the gravy into a pan, remove the fat, keep the beef covered, then put them together, and add a glass of port wine. Take off the tape, and serve with the vegetables; or you may strain them off, and send them up cut into dice for garnish. Onions roasted, and then stewed with the gravy, are a great improvement. A tea-cupful of vinegar should be stewed with the beef.

A Fricandeau of Beef.

Take a nice bit of lean beef; lard it with bacon seasoned with pepper, salt, cloves, mace, and allspice. Put it into a stew-pan with a pint of broth, a glass of white wine, a bundle of parsley, all sorts of sweet herbs, a clove of garlick, a shalot or two, four cloves, pepper and salt. When the meat is become tender, cover it close: skim the sauce well, and strain it: set it on the fire, and let it boil till it is reduced to a glaze. Glaze the larded side with this, and serve the meat on sorrel-sauce.

To stew a Rump of Beef.

Wash it well; and season it high with pepper, Cayenne, salt, allspice, three cloves, and a blade of mace, all in fine powder. Bind it up tight, and lay it into a pot that will just hold it. Fry three large onions sliced, and put them to it, with three carrots, two turnips, a shalot, four cloves, a blade of mace, and some celery. Cover the meat with good beef-broth, or weak gravy. Simmer it as gently as possible for several hours, till quite tender. Clear off the fat; and add to the gravy half a pint of port wine, a glass of vinegar, and a large spoonful of ketchup: simmer half an hour and serve in a deep dish. Half a pint of table beer may be added. The herbs to be used should be parsley, thyme, basil, savoury, marjoram, penny-royal, knotted marjoram, and some chives if you can get them, but observe to proportion the quantities to the pungency of the several sorts; let there be a good handful all together.

Garnish with carrots, turnips, or truffles and morels, or pickles of different colours, cut small, and laid in little heaps separate; chopped parsley, chives, beet-root, &c. If when done, the gravy is too much to fill the dish, take only a part to season for serving, but the less water the better; and to increase the richness, add a few beef bones and shanks of mutton in stewing.

Digitized by Google

Beef-steaks

Should be cut from a rump that has hung a few days. Broil them over a very clear or charcoal fire: put into the dish a little minced shalot, and a table-spoonful of ketchup; and rub a bit of butter on the steak the moment of serving. It should be turned often, that the gravy may not be drawn out on either side.

This dish requires to be eaten so hot and fresh done, that it is not in perfection if served with any thing else. Pepper and salt should be added when taking it off the fire.

Beef-steaks and Oyster-sauce.

Strain off the liquor from the oysters, and throw them into cold water to take off the grit, while you simmer the liquor with a bit of mace and lemon peel; then put the oysters in, stew them a few minutes, and a little cream if you have it, and some butter rubbed in a bit of flour; let them boil up once; and have rump-steaks, well seasoned and broiled, ready for throwing the oyster sauce over, the moment you are to serve.

Beef-Steaks, another way.

Beat them a little with a rolling-pin, flour and season, then fry with sliced onion of a fine light brown; lay the steaks into a stew-pan, and pour as much boiling water over them as will serve for sauce: stew them very gently half an hour, and add a spoonful of ketchup, or walnut-liquor, before you serve.

Italian Beef-steaks.

Cut a fine large steak from a rump that has been well hung, or it will do from any *tender* part: beat it, and season with pepper, salt, and onion; lay it in an iron-stew-pan that has a cover to fit quite close, and set it by the side of the fire without water. Take care it does not burn, but it must have a strong heat; in two or three hours it will be quite tender, and then serve with its own gravy.

Beef-Collop.

Cut thin slices of beef from the rump, or any other tender part, and divide them into pieces three inches long; beat them with the blade of a knife, and flour them. Fry the collops quick in butter two minutes; then lay them in to a small stew-pan, and cover them with a pint of gravy

Digitized by Google

add a bit of butter rubbed in flour, pepper, salt, the least bit of shalot shred as fine as possible, half a walnut, four small pickled cucumbers, and a tea-spoonful of capers cut small. Take care that it does not boil; and serve the stew in a very hot covered dish.

Beef-Palates.

Simmer them in water several hours, till they will peel; then cut the palates into slices, or leave them whole, as you choose; and stew them in a rich gravy till as tender as possible. Before you serve, season them with Cayenne, salt, and ketchup. If the gravy was drawn clear, add also some butter and flour.

If to be served white, boil them in milk, and stew them in a fricassee-sauce: adding cream, butter, flour, and mushroom powder, and a little pounded mace.

Beef-Cakes for a side-dish of dressed Meat.

Pound some beef that is underdone with a little fat bacon, or ham; season with pepper, salt, and a little shalot, or garlick: mix them well; and make it into small cakes three inches long, and half as wide and thick; fry them in a light brown, and serve them in a good thick gravy.

To pot Beef.

Take two pounds of lean beef, rub it with saltpetre, and let it lie one night: then salt with common salt, and cover it with water four days in a small pan. Dry it with a cloth, and season with black pepper; lay it into as small a pan as will hold it, cover it with coarse paste, and bake it five hours in a very cool oven. Put no liquor in.

When cold, pick out the strings and fat; beat the meat very fine with a quarter of a pound of fine butter just warm, but not oiled, and as much of the gravy as will make it into a paste; put it into very small pots, and cover them with melted butter.

Another way.—Take beef that has been dressed, either boiled or roasted; beat it in a mortar with some pepper, salt, a few cloves, grated nutmeg, and a little fine butter just warm.

This eats as well, but the colour is not so fine. It is a good way for using the remains of a large joint.

To dress the Inside of a cold Sirloin of Beef.

Cut out all the meat, and a little fat, into pieces as thick as your finger, and two inches long: dredge it with flour:

Digitized by Google

and fry in butter, of a nice brown: drain the butter from the meat and toss it up in a rich gravy, seasoned with pepper, salt, anchovy, and shalot. Do not let it boil on any account. Before you serve add two spoonfuls of vinegar. Garnish with crimped parsley.

Fricassee of cold Roast-Beef.

Cut the beef into very thin slices, shred a handful of parsley very small, cut an onion into quarters, and put all together into a stew-pan, with a piece of butter and some strong broth: season with salt and pepper, and simmer very gently a quarter of an hour; then mix into it the yolks of two eggs, a glass of port wine, and a spoonful of vinegar; stir it quick, rub the dish with shalot, and turn the fricassee into it.

To dress cold Beef that has not been done enough, called Beef-Olives.

Cut slices half an inch thick, and four inches square; lay on them a forcemeat of crumbs of bread, shalot, a little suet, or fat, pepper, and salt. Roll them, and fasten with a small skewer: put them into a stew-pan with some gravy made of the beef-bones, or the gravy of the meat, and a spoonful or two of water, and stew them till tender. Fresh meat will do.

To dress the same, called Sanders.

Mince beef or mutton, small, with onion, pepper, and salt; add a little gravy; put it into scollop-shells, or saucers, making them three parts full, and fill them up with potatoes, mashed with a little cream; put a bit of butter on the top, and brown them in an oven or before the fire, or with a salamander.

To dress the same, called Cecils.

Mince any kind of meat, crumbs of bread, a good deal of onion, some anchovies, lemon-peel, salt, nutmeg, chopped parsley, pepper, and a bit of butter warm, and mix these over a fire for a few minutes; when cool enough, make them up into balls of the size and shape of a turkey's egg, with an egg; sprinkle them with fine crumbs, and then fry them of a yellow brown, and serve with gravy as before directed for Beef-olives.

To mince Beef.

Shred the underdone part fine, with some of the fat; put it into a small stew-pan, with some onion or shalot (a

Digitized by Google

very little will do), a little water, pepper, and salt: boil it till the onion is quite soft; then put some of the gravy of the meat to it, and the mince. Don't let it boil. Have a small hot dish with sippets of bread ready, and pour the mince into it, but first mix a large spoonful of vinegar with it: if shalot-vinegar is used, there will be no need of the onion nor the raw shalot.

To hash Beef.

Do it the same as in the last receipt; only the meat is to be in slices, and you may add a spoonful of walnut liquor or ketchup.

*** Observe, that it is owing to *boiling* hashes or minces, that they get hard. All sorts of stews, or meat dressed a second time, should be only simmered; and this last only hot through.

Beef-a-la-vingrette.

Cut a slice of underdone boiled beef three inches thick, and a little fat; stew it in half a pint of water, a glass of white-wine, a bunch of sweet herbs, and an onion; season it with three cloves pounded, and pepper, till the liquor is nearly wasted away, turning it once. When cold, serve it. Strain off the gravy, and mix it with a little vinegar for sauce.

Round of Beef

Should be carefully salted, and wet with the pickle for eight or ten days. The bone should be cut out first, and the beef skewered and tied up to make it quite round. It may be stuffed with parsley, if approved; in which case the holes to admit the parsley must be made with a sharp-pointed knife, and the parsley coarsely cut and stuffed in tight. As soon as it boils it should be skimmed, and afterwards kept boiling very gently.

Rolled Beef that equals Hare.

Take the inside of a large sirloin, soak it in a glass of port wine and a glass of vinegar mixed, for forty-eight hours; have ready a very fine stuffing, and bind it up tight. Roast it on a hanging-spit; and baste it with a glass of port wine, the same quantity of vinegar, and a tea-spoonful of pounded allspice. Larding it improves the look and flavour: serve with a rich gravy in the dish; currant-jelly and melted butter, in tureens.

Digitized by Google

To roast Tongue and Udder.

After cleaning the tongue well, salt it with common salt and saltpetre three days; then boil it, and likewise a fine young udder with some fat to it, till tolerably tender; then tie the thick part of one to the thin part of the other, and roast the tongue and udder together.

Serve them with good gravy, and currant-jelly sauce. A few cloves should be stuck in the udder. This is an excellent dish.

Some people like neats' tongues cured with the root, in which case they look much larger but otherwise the root must be cut off close to the gullet, next to the tongue, but without taking away the fat under the tongue. The root must be soaked in salt and water, and extremely well cleaned, before it is dressed; and the tongue should be laid in salt for a day and a night before pickled.

To pickle Tongues for boiling.

Cut off the root, but leave a little of the kernel and fat. Sprinkle some salt, and let it drain from the slime till next day: then for each tongue mix a large spoonful of common salt, the same of course sugar, and about half as much of saltpetre; rub it well in, and do so every day. In a week add another heaped spoonful of salt. If rubbed every day, a tongue will be ready in a fortnight; but if only turned in the pickle daily, it will keep four or five weeks without being too salt.

When you dry tongues write the date on a parchment and tie it on. Smoke them, or dry them plain, if you like best.

When it is to be dressed, boil it till extremely tender; allow five hours; and if done sooner, it is easily kept hot. The longer kept after drying, the higher it will be; if hard, it may require soaking three or four hours.

Another way.—Clean as above; for two tongues allow an ounce of saltpetre, and an ounce of sal-prunella; rub them well. In two days after well rubbing, cover them with common salt, turn them every day for three weeks, then dry them, and rub over them bran, and smoke them. In ten days they will be fit to eat. Keep in a cool dry place.

Digitized by Google

To stew Tongue.

Salt a tongue with saltpetre and common salt for a week, turning it every day. Boil it tender enough to peel: when done, stew it in a moderately strong gravy; season with soy, mushroom ketchup, Cayenne, pounded cloves, and salt if necessary.

Serve with truffles, morels, and mushrooms. In both this receipt and the next, the roots must be taken off the tongues before salting, but some fat left.

An excellent way of doing Tongues to eat cold.

Season with common salt and saltpetre, brown sugar, a little bay-salt, pepper, cloves, mace, and allspice, in fine powder, for a fortnight: then take away the pickle, put the tongue into a small pan, and lay some butter on it: cover it with brown crust, and bake slowly till so tender that a straw would go through it.

The thin part of tongues, when hung up to dry, grates like hung-beef, and also makes a fine addition to the flavour of omlets.

Beef-heart.

Wash it carefully; stuff with pieces of bacon, and spice, and serve with rich gravy, and currant-jelly sauce.

Hash with the same, and port wine.

Stewed Ox-cheek, plain.

Soak and cleanse a fine cheek the day before it is to be eaten; put it into a stew-pot that will cover close, with three quarts of water; simmer it after it has first boiled up and been well skimmed. In two hours put plenty of carrots, leeks, two or three turnips, a bunch of sweet herbs, some whole pepper, and four ounces of allspice. Skim it often; when the meat is tender, take it out; let the soup get cold, take off the cake of fat, and serve the soup separate or with the meat.

It should be of a fine brown; which might be done by burnt sugar; or by frying some onions quite brown with flour, and simmering them with it. This last way improves the flavour of all soups and gravies of the brown kind.

If vegetables are not approved in the soup, they may be taken out, and a small roll be toasted, or bread fried and added. Celery is a great addition, and should al-

Digitized by Google

ways be served. Where it is not to be got, the seed of it gives quite as good a flavour, boiled-in, and strained off.

To dress an Ox-cheek another way.

Soak half a head three hours, and clean it with plenty of water. Take the meat off the bones, and put it into a pan with a large onion, a bunch of sweet herbs, some bruised allspice, pepper, and salt.

Lay the bones on the top; pour on two or three quarts of water, and cover the pan close with brown paper, or a dish that will fit close. Let it stand eight or ten hours in a slow oven; or simmer it by the side of the fire, or on a hot hearth. When done tender, put the meat into a clean pan, and let it get cold. Take the cake of fat off, and warm the head in pieces in the soup. Put what vegetables you choose.

Marrow-bones.

Cover the top with floured cloth; boil them, and serve with dry toast.

Tripe

May be served in a tureen, stewed with milk and onion till tender. Melted butter for sauce.

Or fry it in small bits dipped in batter.

Or stew the thin part, cut it into bits, in gravy: thicken with flour and butter, and add a little ketchup.

Or fricassee it with white sauce.

Soused Tripe.

Boil the tripe, but not quite tender; then put it into salt and water, which must be changed every day till it is all used. When you dress the tripe, dip it into a batter of flour and eggs, and fry it of a good brown.

Ox feet, or Cow-heels,

May be dressed in various ways, and are very nutritious in all.

Boil them; and serve in a napkin, with melted butter, mustard, and a large spoonful of vinegar.

Or boil them very tender, and serve them as a brown fricassee: the liquor will do to make jelly sweet or relishing, and likewise to give richness to soups or gravies.

Or cut them into four parts, dip them into an egg, and then flour and fry them; and fry onions (if you like them) to serve round. Sauce as above.

Or bake them as for mock-turtle.

Digitized by Google

VEAL.

To keep Veal.

The first part that turns bad of a leg of veal, is where the udder is skewered back. The skewer should be taken out, and both that and the part under it wiped every day, by which means it will keep good three or four days in hot weather. Take care to cut out the pipe that runs along the chine of a loin of veal, as you do of beef, to hinder it from tainting. The skirt of the breast of veal is likewise to be taken off; and the inside of the breast wiped and scraped and sprinkled with a little sal t.

Leg of Veal.

Let the fillet be cut large or small, as bests suits the number of your company. Take out the bone, fill the space with a fine stuffing, and let it be skewered quite round; and send the large side uppermost. When half roasted, if not before, put a paper over the fat; and take care to allow a sufficient time, and put it a good distance from the fire, as the meat is very solid; serve with melted butter poured over it.—You may pot some of it.

Knuckle of Veal.

As few people are fond of boiled veal, it may be well to leave the knuckle small, and take off some cutlets or collops before it be dressed; but as the knuckle will keep longer than the fillet, it is best not to cut off the slices till wanted. Break the bones to make it take less room; wash it well; and put it into a sauce-pan with three onions, a blade of mace or two, and a few pepper-corns; cover it with water, and simmer till quite ready. In the mean time some macaroni should be boiled with it if approved, or rice, or a little rice flour, to give it a small degree of thickness; but don't put too much. Before it is served, add half a pint of milk and cream, and let it come up either with or without the meat.

Or fry the knuckle with sliced onion and butter to a good brown; and have ready peas, lettuce, onion, and a cucumber or two, stewed in a small quantity of water an hour; then add these to the veal; and stew it till the meat is tender enough to eat, but not overdone. Throw in pepper, salt, and a bit of shred mint, and serve all together.

Digitized by Google

Shoulder of Veal.

Cut off the knuckle, for a stew or gravy. Roast the other part for stuffing: you may lard it. Serve with melted butter.

The blade-bone, with a good deal of meat left on, eats extremely well with mushroom or oyster-sauce, or mushroom-ketchup in butter.

Neck of Veal.

Cut off the scrag to boil, and cover it with onion-sauce. It should be boiled in milk and water. Parsley and butter may be served with it, instead of onion-sauce.

Or it may be stewed with whole rice, small onions, and pepper-corns, with a very little water.

Or boiled and eaten with bacon and greens.

The best end may be either roasted, broiled as steaks, or made into pies.

Neck of Veal a la-braise.

Lard the best end with bacon rolled in parsley chopped fine, salt, pepper, and nutmeg: put it into a tosser, and cover it with water. Put to it the scrag-end, a little lean bacon or ham, an onion, two carrots, two heads of celery, and about a glass of Madeira wine. Stew it quick two hours, or till it is tender, but not too much. Strain off the liquor: mix a little flour and butter in a stew-pan till brown, and lay the veal in this, the upper side to the bottom of the pan. Let it be over the fire till it gets coloured: then lay it into the dish, stir some of the liquor in and boil it up, skim it nicely, and squeeze orange or lemon-juice into it.

Breast of Veal.

Before roasted, if large, the two ends may be taken off and fried to stew, or the whole may be roasted. Butter should be poured over it.

If any be left, cut the pieces into handsome sizes, put them into a stew-pan, and pour some broth over it; or if you have no broth, a little water will do; add a bunch of herbs, a blade or two of mace, some pepper, and an anchovy; stew till the meat is tender, thicken with butter and flour, and add a little ketchup; or the whole breast may be stewed, after cutting off the two ends.

Digitized by Google

Serve the sweetbread whole upon it: which may either be stewed, or parboiled, and then covered with crumbs, herbs, pepper and salt, and browned in a Dutch oven.

If you have a few mushrooms, truffles, and morels, stew them with it, and serve.

Boiled breast of veal, smothered with onion-sauce, is an excellent dish, if not old nor too fat.

To roll a breast of Veal.

Bone it, take off the thick skin and gristle, and beat the meat with a rolling-pin. Season it with herbs chopped very fine, mixed with salt, pepper, and mace. Lay some thick slices of fine ham; or roll it into two or three calves' tongues of a fine red, boiled first an hour or two and skinned. Bind it up tight in a cloth, and tape it. Set it over the fire to simmer in a small quantity of water till it is quite tender: this will take some hours. Lay it on the dresser, with a board and weight on it till quite cold.

Pigs or calves feet boiled and taken from the bones, may be put in or round it. The different colours laid in layers look well when cut; and you may put in yolks of eggs boiled, beet-root, grated ham, and chopped parsley, in different parts.

Another way.

When it is cold, take off the tape, and pour over it the liquor; which must be boiled up twice a week, or it will not keep.

Chump of Veal a la-daube.

Cut off the chump end of the loin; take out the edge-bone; stuff the hollow with good forcemeat, tie it up tight, and lay it in a stew-pan with the bone you took out, a little faggot of herbs, an anchovy, two blades of mace, a few white peppers, and a pint of good veal-broth. Cover the veal with slices of fat bacon, and lay a sheet of white paper over it. Cover the pan close, simmer it two hours, then take out the bacon, and glaze the veal.—Serve it on mushrooms, or with sorrel-sauce, or what else you please.

Veal rolls of either cold Meat or fresh.

Cut thin slices; and spread on them a fine seasoning of a very few crumbs, a little chopped bacon or scraped ham, and a little suet, parsley, and shalot (or instead of the parsley and shalot, some fresh mushrooms stewed and minced), pepper, salt, and a small piece of pounded mace.

Digitized by Google

This stuffing may either fill up the roll like a sausage, or be rolled with the meat. In either case tie it up very tight, and stew it very slowly in a gravy and a glass of sherry.

Serve it when tender, after skimming it nicely.

Harrico of Veal.

Take the best end of a small neck: cut the bone short, but leave it whole; then put it into a stew-pan just covered with brown gravy; and when it is nearly done, have ready a pint of boiled peas, six cucumbers pared and sliced, and two cabbage lettuces cut into quarters, all stewed in a little good broth: put them to the veal, and let them simmer ten minutes. When the veal is in the dish, pour the sauce and vegetables over it, and lay the lettuce with forcemeat balls round it.

A Duncim of cold Veal or Fowl.

Stew a few small mushrooms in their own liquor and a bit of butter, a quarter of an hour; mince them very small, and add them (with their liquor) to minced veal, with also a little pepper and salt, some cream, and a bit of butter rubbed in less than half a tea spoonful of flour. Simmer three or four minutes, and serve on thin sippets of bread.

Minced Veal.

Cut cold veal as fine as possible, but do not chop it. Put to it a very little lemon-peel shred, two grates of nutmeg, some salt, and four or five spoonfuls of either a little weak broth, milk, or water; simmer these gently with the meat, buf take care not to let it boil; and add a bit of butter rubbed in flour. Put sippets of thin toasted bread, cut into a three-cornered shape, round the dish.

To pot Veal.

Cold fillet makes the finest potted veal; or you may do it as follows:

Season a large slice of the fillet before it is dressed, with some mace, pepper-corns, and two or three cloves; lay it close into a potting-pan that will but just hold it, fill it up with water, and bake it three hours; then pound it quite small in a mortar, and add salt to taste: put a little gravy that was baked to it in pounding, if to be eaten soon; otherwise only a little butter just melted. When done, cover it over with butter.

Digitized by Google

To pot Veal or Chicken with Ham.

Pound some cold veal or white of chicken, seasoned as directed in the last article, and put layers of it with layers of ham pounded or rather shred: press each down, and cover with butter.

Cutlets Maintenon.

Cut slices about three quarters of an inch thick, beat them with a rolling-pin, and wet them on both sides with egg: dip them into a seasoning of bread-crumbs, parsley, thyme, knotted marjoram, pepper, salt, and a little nutmeg grated: then put them into papers folded over, and broil them; and have in a boat melted butter, with a little mushroom ketchup.

Cutlets another way.

Prepare as above, and fry them: lay them into a dish, and keep them hot; dredge a little flour, and put a bit of butter into the pan; brown it, then pour a little boiling water into it, and boil quick; season with pepper, salt, and ketchup, and pour over them.

Other ways.—Prepare as before, and dress the cutlets in a Dutch oven; pour over them melted butter and mushrooms.

Or, pepper, salt, and broil them, especially neck-steaks. They are excellent without herbs.

Veal Collops.

Cut long thin collops; beat them well: and lay on them a bit of thin bacon of the same size, and spread forcemeat on that, seasoned high, and also a little garlick and Cayenne. Roll them up tight, about the size of two fingers, but not more than two or three inches long: put a very small skewer to fasten each firmly; rub egg over; fry them of a fine brown, and pour a rich brown gravy over.

To dress Collops quick.

Cut them as thin as paper with a very sharp knife, and in small bits. Throw the skin, and any odd bits of the veal, into a little water, with a dust of pepper and salt: set them on the fire while you beat the collops: and dip them into a seasoning of herbs, bread, pepper, salt, and a scrape of nutmeg, but first wet them in egg. Then put a bit of butter into a frying-pan, and give the collops a very quick fry; for as they are so thin, two minutes will do them on both

Digitized by Google

sides; put them into a hot dish before the fire; then strain and thicken the gravy, give it a boil in the frying pan, and pour it over the collops. A little ketchup is an improvement.

Another way.—Fry them in butter, only seasoned with salt and pepper; then simmer them in gravy, either white or brown, with bits of bacon served with them.

If white add lemon-peel and mace, and some cream.

Scallop of cold Veal or Chicken.

Mince the meat extremely small; and set it over the fire with a scrape of nutmeg, a little pepper and salt, and a little cream, for a few minutes; then put it into the scallop-shells, and fill them with crumbs of bread, over which put some bits of butter, and brown them before the fire.

Either veal or chicken looks and eats well prepared in this way, and lightly covered with crumbs of bread fried; or these may be put on in little heaps.

Fricandeau of Veal.

Cut a large piece from the fat side of the leg, about nine inches long and half as thick and broad; beat it with the rolling-pin; take off the skin, and trim off the rough edges. Lard the top and sides: and cover it with fat bacon, and then with white pepper. Lay it into the stew-pan with any pieces of undressed veal or mutton, four onions, a carrot sliced, a faggot of sweet herbs, four blades of mace, a pint of good veal or mutton broth, and four or five ounces of lean ham or gammon. Cover the pan close, and let it stew slowly three hours; then take up the meat, remove all the fat from the gravy, and boil it quick to a glaze. Keep the fricandeau quite hot, and then glaze it; and serve with the remainder of the glaze in the dish, and sorrel sauce in a sauce-tureen.

A cheaper, but equally good, Fricandeau of Veal.

With a sharp knife cut the lean part of a large neck from the best end, scooping it from the bones the length of your hand, and prepare it the same way as in the last receipt; three or four bones only will be necessary, and they will make the gravy; but if the prime part of the leg is cut off, it spoils the whole.

Fricandeau another way.

Take two large round sweetbreads and prepare them

Digitized by Google

as you would veal; make a rich gravy with truffles, morels, mushrooms, and artichoke-bottoms and serve it round.

Veal Olives.

Cut long thin collops, beat them, lay on them thin slices of fat bacon, and over these a layer of forcemeat seasoned high, with some shred shalot and Cayenne. Roll them tight, about the size of two fingers, but not more than two or three inches long; fasten them round with a small skewer, rub egg over them, and fry them, of a light brown.

Serve with brown gravy, in which boil some mushrooms pickled or fresh. Garnish with balls fried.

Veal Cake.

Boil six or eight eggs hard; cut the yolks in two, and lay some of the pieces in the bottom of the pot; shake in a little chopped parsley, some slices of veal and ham, add then eggs again; shaking in after each some chopped parsley, with pepper and salt, till the pot is full. Then put in water enough to cover it, and lay on it about an ounce of butter; tie it over with a double paper, and bake it about an hour. Then press it close together with a spoon, and let it stand till cold.

It may be put into a small mould; and then it will turn out beautifully for a supper or side dish.

Veal Sausages.

Chop equal quantities of lean veal and fat bacon, a handful of sage, a little salt and pepper, and a few anchovies. Beat all in a mortar; and when used roll and fry it, and serve it with fried sippets, or on stewed vegetables, or on white collops.

Scotch Collops.

Cut veal into thin bits about three inches over, and rather round; beat with a rolling pin, and grate a little nutmeg over them; dip into the yolk of an egg, and fry them in a little butter of a fine brown: pour the butter off; and have ready warm to pour upon them half a pint of gravy, a little bit of butter rubbed into a little flour, a yolk of egg, two large spoonfuls of cream, and a bit of salt. Don't boil the sauce, but stir it till of a fine thickness to serve with the collops.

To boil Calf's Head.

Clean it very nicely, and soak it in water, that it may

Digitized by Google

look very white; take out the tongue to salt, and the brains to make a little dish. Boil the head extremely tender; then strew it over with crumbs and chopped parsley, and brown them; or, if liked better, leave one side plain. Bacon and greens are to be served to eat with it.

The brains must be boiled; and then mixed with melted butter, scalded sage chopped, pepper, and salt.

If any of the head is left, it may be hashed next day, and a few slices of bacon just warmed and put round.

Cold calf's head eats well if grilled.

To hash Calf's Head.

When half-boiled, cut off the meat in slices, half an inch thick, and two or three inches long: brown some butter, flour, and sliced onion, and throw in the slices with some good gravy, truffles, and morels; give it one boil, skim it well, and set it in a moderate heat to simmer till very tender.

Season with pepper, salt, and Cayenne, at first; and ten minutes before serving, throw in some shred parsley, and a very small bit of marjoram cut as fine as possible; just before you serve, add the squeeze of a lemon. Force-meat-balls, and bits of bacon rolled round.

Another way.—Boil the head almost enough, and take the meat of the best side neatly off the bone with a sharp knife; lay this into a small dish, wash it over with the yolks of two eggs, and cover it with crumbs, a few herbs nicely shred, a little pepper and salt, and a grate of nutmeg, all mixed together first. Set the dish before the fire: and keep turning it now and then, that all parts of the head may be equally brown. In the mean time slice the remainder of the head and the tongue, but first peel the tongue: put a pint of good gravy into a pan, with an onion, a small bunch of herbs (consisting of parsley, basil, savoury, marjoram, and a little thyme), a little salt, and Cayenne, a shalot, a glass of sherry, and a little oyster-liquor. Boil this for a few minutes, and strain it upon the meat, which should be dredged with some flour. Add some mushrooms either fresh or pickled, a few truffles and morels, and two spoonfuls of ketchup; then beat up half the brains, and put this to the rest with a bit of butter and flour. Simmer the whole.

Digitized by Google

Beat the other part of the brains with shred lemon-peel, a little nutmeg and mace, some parsley shred, and an egg. Then fry it in little cakes of a beautiful yellow-brown. Dip some oysters into the yolk of an egg, and do the same; and also some relishing forcemeat balls made as for mock turtle. Garnish with these, and small bits of bacon just made hot before the fire.

Calf's Head fricasseed.

Clean and half-boil half a head; cut the meat into small bits, and put it into a tosser, with a little gravy made of the bones, some of the water it was boiled in, a bunch of sweet herbs, an onion, and a blade of mace. Season the gravy with a little pepper, nutmeg, and salt, rub down some flour and butter, and give all a boil together; then take out the herbs and onion, and add a little cup of cream, but don't boil it in.

Serve with small bits of bacon rolled round, and balls.

To collar Calf's Head.

Scald the skin off a fine head, clean it nicely, and take out the brains. Boil it tender enough to remove the bones: then have ready a good quantity of chopped parsley, mace, nutmeg, salt, and white pepper, mixed well: season it high with these; lay the parsley in a thick layer, then a quantity of thick slices of fine ham, or a beautiful coloured tongue skinned, and then the yolks of six nice yellow eggs stuck here and there about. Roll the head quite close, and tie it up as tight as you can. Boil it, and then lay a weight on it.

A cloth must be put under the tape, as for other collars.

Mock Turtle.

Bespeak a calf's head with the skin on, cut it in half, and clean it well; then half-boil it, take all the meat off in square bits, break the bones of the head, and boil them in some veal and beef broth to add to the richness. Fry some shalot in butter, and dredge in flour enough to thicken the gravy; stir this into the browning, and give it one or two boils; skim it carefully, and then put in the head; put in also a pint of Madeira wine, and simmer till the meat is quite tender. About ten minutes before you serve, put in some basil, chives, parsley, Cayenne pepper, and

Digitized by Google

salt, to your taste; also two spoonfuls of mushroom ketchup, and one of soy. Squeeze the juice of a lemon into the tureen, and pour the soup upon it. Forcemeat balls, and small eggs.

A cheaper way.—Prepare half a calf's head, *without* the skin, as above: when the meat is cut off, break the bones, and put them into a sauce-pan with some gravy made of beef and veal bones, and seasoned with fried onions, herbs, mace, and pepper. Have ready two or three ox-palates boiled so tender as to blanch, and cut into small pieces; to which a cow-heel, likewise cut into pieces, is a great improvement. Brown some butter, flour and onion, and pour the gravy to it; then add the meats as above, and stew. Half a pint of sherry, an anchovy, two spoonfuls of walnut-ketchup, the same of mushroom-ketchup, and some chopped herbs as before. Balls, &c.

Another.—Put into a pan a knuckle of veal, two fine cow-heels, two onions, a few cloves, peppers, berries of allspice, mace, and sweet herbs: cover them with water, then tie a thick paper over the pan, and set it in an oven for three hours. When cold take off the fat very nicely; cut the meat and feet into bits an inch and a half square; remove the bones and coarse parts; and then put the rest on to warm, with a large spoonful of walnut and one of mushroom ketchup, half a pint of sherry or Madeira wine, a little mushroom-powder, and the jelly of the meat. When hot, if it wants any more seasoning, add some: and serve with hard eggs, forcemeat-balls, a squeeze of lemon, and a spoonful of soy.

This is a very easy way, and the dish is excellent.

Another.—Stew a pound and a half of scrag of mutton, with from three pints of water to a quart; then set the broth on, with a calf's foot and a cow-heel, cover the stew-pan tight, and simmer till you can get off the meat from the bones in proper bits. Set it on again with the broth, a quarter of a pint of Madeira wine or sherry, a large onion, half a teaspoonful of Cayenne pepper, a bit of lemon-peel, two anchovies, some sweet herbs, eighteen oysters cut into pieces and then chopped fine, a tea-spoonful of salt, a little nutmeg, and the liquor of the oysters; cover it tight, and simmer three quarters of an hour. Serve with forcemeat-balls, and hard eggs in the tureen.

Digitized by Google

An excellent and very cheap mock turtle may be made of two or three cow-heels baked with two pounds and a half of gravy beef, herbs, &c. as above with cow-heels and veal.

Calf's Liver.

Slice it, season with pepper and salt, and broil nicely; rub a bit of cold butter on it, and serve hot and hot.

Calf's Liver roasted.

Wash and wipe it; then cut a long hole in it, and stuff it with crumbs of bread, chopped anchovy, herbs, a good deal of fat bacon, onion, salt, pepper, a bit of butter, and an egg: sew the liver up; then lard it, or wrap it in a veal-cawl, and roast it.

Serve with good brown gravy, and currant-jelly.

To dress the Liver and Lights.

Half-boil an equal quantity of each, then cut them in a middling sized mince, put to it a spoonful or two of the water that boiled it, a bit of butter, flour, salt, and pepper, simmer ten minutes and serve hot.

Sweetbreads.

Half-boil them, and stew them in a white gravy; add cream, flour, butter, nutmeg, salt, and white pepper.

Or do them in brown sauce seasoned.

Or parboil them, and then cover them with crumbs, herbs and seasoning, and brown them in a Dutch oven. Serve with butter, and mushroom ketchup or gravy.

Sweetbreads roasted.

Parboil two large ones: when cold, lard them with bacon and roast them in a Dutch oven. For sauce, plain butter and mushroom ketchup.

Sweetbread ragout.

Cut them about the size of a walnut, wash and dry them, then fry them of a fine brown: pour to them a good gravy, seasoned with salt, pepper, allspice, and either mushrooms or mushroom ketchup; strain, and thicken with butter and a little flour. You may add truffles, morels, and mushrooms.

Kidney.

Chop veal-kidney, and some of the fat; likewise a little leek or onion, pepper, and salt; roll it up with an egg into balls, and fry them.

Digitized by Google

Calf's heart stuff and roast as a beef's heart, or sliced, make it into a pudding, as directed for steak or kidney pudding.

PORK, &c.

Bacon-hogs and porkers, are differently cut up.

Hogs are kept to a larger size; the chine (or back-bone) is cut down on each side, the whole length, and is a prime part either boiled or roasted.

The sides of the hog are made into bacon, and the inside is cut out with very little meat to the bone. On each side there is a large spare-rib; which is usually divided into two, one sweet-bone and a blade-bone. The bacon is the whole outside: and contains a fore-leg and a ham; which last is the hind-leg, but if left with the bacon is called a gammon. There are also griskins. Hog's lard is the inner fat of the bacon hog.

Pickled pork is made of the flesh of the hog, as well as bacon.

Porkers are not so old as hogs; their flesh is whiter and less rich, but it is not so tender. It is divided into four quarters. The fore-quarter has the spring or fore-leg, the fore-loin or neck, the spare-rib and griskin. The hind has the leg and the loin.

The feet of pork make various good dishes, and should be cut off before the legs are cured. Observe the same of the ears.

The bacon-hog is sometimes scalded to take off the hair, and sometimes singed. The porker is always scalded.

To roast a Leg of Pork.

Choose a small leg of fine young pork: cut a slit in the knuckle with a sharp knife; and fill the space with sage and onion chopped, and a little pepper and salt. When half-done, score the skin in slices, but don't cut deeper than the outer rind.

Apple-sauce and potatoes should be served to eat with it.

To boil a Leg of Pork.

Salt it eight or ten days: when it is to be dressed, weigh it: let it lie half an hour in cold water to make it white: allow a quarter of an hour for every pound, and half an hour over, from the time it boils up; skim it as soon as it boils, and frequently after. Allow water enough. Save

Digitized by Google

some of it to make peas-soup. Some boil it in a very nice cloth, floured; which gives a very delicate look. It should be small and of a fine grain.

Serve peas-pudding and turnips with it.

Loin and Neck of Pork.

Roast them. Cut the skin of the loin across, at distances of half an inch, with a sharp pen-knife.

Shoulders and Breasts of Pork.

Put them into pickle, or salt the shoulder as a leg when very nice, they may be roasted.

Rolled Neck of Pork.

Bone it; put a forcemeat of chopped sage, a very few crumbs of bread, salt, pepper, and two or three berries of allspice, over the inside; then roll the meat as tight as you can, and roast it slowly, and at a good distance at first.

Spring or Forehand of Pork.

Cut out the bone: sprinkle salt, pepper, and sage dried, over the inside; but first warm a little butter to baste it, and then flour it: roll the pork tight, and tie it; then roast by a hanging jack. About two hours will do it.

Spare-rib

Should be basted with a very little butter and a little flour, and then sprinkled with dried sage crumbled. Apple-sauce, and potatoes for roasted pork.

Pork Griskin

Is usually very hard; the best way to prevent this is, to put it into as much cold water as will cover it, and let it boil up; then instantly take it off, and put it into a Dutch oven; a very few minutes will do it. Remember to rub butter over it, and then flour it, before you put it to the fire.

Blade-bone of Pork

Is taken from the bacon-hog; the less meat left on it in moderation, the better. It is to be broiled; and when just done, pepper and salt it. Put to it a piece of butter, and a tea-spoonful of mustard; and serve it covered, quickly.

To dress Pork as Lamb.

Kill a young pig of four or five months old; cut up the fore-quarter for roasting as you do lamb, and truss the shank close. The other parts will make delicate pickled pork; or steaks, pies, &c.

Digitized by Google

Pork Steaks.

Cut them from a loin or neck, and of middling thickness; pepper and broil them, turning them often; when nearly done, put on salt, rub a bit of butter over, and serve the moment they are taken off the fire, a few at a time.

To pickle Pork.

The quantities proportioned to the middlings of a pretty large hog, the hams and shoulders being cut off.

Mix, and pound fine, four ounces of saltpetre, a pound of coarse sugar, an ounce of sal prunel, and a little common salt: sprinkle the pork with salt, and drain it twenty-four hours: then rub with the above; pack the pieces tight in a small deep tub, filling up the spaces with common salt. Place large pebbles on the pork, to prevent it from swimming in the pickle which the salt will produce. If kept from air, it will continue very fine for two years.

Sausages.

Chop fat and lean pork together; season it with sage, pepper, and salt, and you may add two or three berries of allspice: *half fill* hog's guts that have been soaked and made extremely clean: or the meat may be kept in a very small pan, closely covered; and so rolled and dusted with a very little flour before it is fried. Serve on stewed red cabbage; or mash potatoes put in a form, brown with salamander, and garnish with the above; they must be pricked with a fork before they are dressed, or they will burst.

An excellent Sausage to eat cold.

Season fat and lean pork with some salt, saltpetre, black pepper, and allspice, all in fine powder, and rub into the meat; the sixth day cut it small; and mix with it some shred shalot or garlick, as fine as possible. Have ready an ox-gut that has been scoured, salted, and soaked well; and fill it with the above stuffing; tie up the ends, and hang it to smoke as you would hams, but first wrap it in a fold or two of old muslin. It must be high-dried. Some eat it without boiling, but others like it boiled first. The skin should be tied in different places, so as to make each link about eight or nine inches long.

Another Sausage.

Chop a pound and a half of pork, and the same of veal, cleared of skin and sinews; add three quarters of a pound

Digitized by Google

of beef-suet; mince and mix them; steep the crumb of a small loaf in water, and mix it with the meat, with also a little dried sage, pepper, and salt.

To scald a Sucking Pig.

The moment the pig is killed, put it into cold water for a few minutes; then rub it over with a little resin beaten extremely small, and put it into a pail of scalding water half a minute: take it out, lay it on a table, and pull off the hair as quickly as possible; if any part does not come off put it in again. When quite clean, wash it well with warm water, and then in two or three cold waters, that no flavour of the resin may remain. Take off all the feet at the first joint; make a slit down the belly, and take out the entrails; put the liver, heart, and lights, to the feet. Wash the pig well in cold water, dry it thoroughly, and fold it in a wet cloth to keep it from the air.

To roast a Sucking Pig.

If you can get it when just killed, this is of great advantage. Let it be scalded, which the dealers usually do; then put some sage, crumbs of bread, salt, and pepper, into the belly, and sew it up. Observe to skewer the legs back, or the under part will not crisp.

Lay it to a brisk fire till thoroughly dry; then have ready some butter in a dry cloth, and rub the pig with it in every part. Dredge as much flour over it as will possibly lie, and do not touch it again till ready to serve; then scrape off the flour very carefully with a blunt knife, rub it well with the buttered cloth, and take off the head while at the fire; take out the brains, and mix them with the gravy that comes from the pig. Then take it up: and without withdrawing the spit, cut it down the back and belly, lay it into the dish, and chop the sage and bread quickly as fine as you can, and mix them with a large quantity of fine melted butter that has very little flour. Put the sauce into the dish after the pig has been split down the back, and garnished with the ears and the two jaws; take off the upper part of the head down to the snout.

Sometimes it is served whole, if very small: the head only being cut off to garnish as above.

Pettitoes.

Boil them, the liver, and the heart, in a small quantity of water, very gently; then cut the meat fine, and simmer

Digitized by Google

it with a little of the water and the feet split, till the feet are quite tender; thicken with a bit of butter, a little flour, a spoonful of cream, and a little salt and pepper: give it a boil up, pour it over a few sippets of bread, and put the feet on the mince.

To make excellent Meat of a Hog's Head.

Split the head, take out the brains, cut off the ears, and sprinkle it with common salt for a day: then drain it; salt it well with common salt and saltpetre three days, then lay the salt and head into a small quantity of water for two days. Wash it, and boil it till all the bones will come out; remove them, and chop the head as quick as possible: but first skin the tongue, and take the skin carefully off the head, to put under and over. Season with pepper, salt, and a little mace or allspice berries. Put the skin into a small pan, press the cut head in, and put the other skin over; press it down. When cold, it will turn out, and make a kind of brawn. If too fat, you may put a few bits of lean pork to be prepared the same way. Add salt and vinegar, and boil these with some of the liquor for a pickle to keep it.

To roast Porker's Head.

Choose a fine young head, clean it well, and put bread and sage as for pig; sew it up tight, and on a string or hanging jack roast it as a pig, and serve with the same sauce.

To prepare pig's Cheek for boiling.

Cut off the snout, and clean the head; divide it, and take out the eyes and the brains; sprinkle the head with salt, and let it drain twenty-four hours. Salt it with common salt and saltpetre: let it lie eight or ten days if to be dressed without stewing with peas, but less if to be dressed with peas; and it must be washed first, and then simmered till all is tender.

To collar Pig's Head.

Scour the head and ears nicely; take off the hair and snout, and take out the eyes and the brain: lay it into water one night: then drain, salt it extremely well with common salt and saltpetre, and let it lie five days. Boil it enough to take out the bones; then lay it on a dresser, turning the thick end of one side of the head towards the thin end of the other to make the roll of equal size: sprin-

Digitized by Google

kle it well with salt and white pepper, and roll it with the ears; and if you approve, put the pig's feet round the outside when boned, or the thin parts of two cow-heels. Put it in a cloth, bind with a broad tape, and boil it till quite tender; then put a good weight upon it, and don't tak off the covering till cold.

If you choose it to be more like brawn, salt it longer, and let the proportion of saltpetre be greater, and put in also some pieces of lean pork; and then cover it with cow-heel to look like the horn.

This may be kept either in or out of pickle of salt and water boiled, with vinegar; and is a very convenient thing to have in the house.

If likely to spoil, slice and fry it either with or without batter.

To dry Hog's Cheeks.

Cut out the snout, remove the brains, and split the head, taking off the upper bone, to make the chawl a good shape; rub it well with salt; next day take away the brine, and salt it again the following day; cover the head with half an ounce of saltpetre, two ounces of bay-salt, a little common salt, and four ounces of coarse sugar. Let the head be often turned; after ten days, smoke it for a week like bacon.

To force Hog's Ears.

Parboil two pair of ears, or take some that have been soused; make a forcemeat of an anchovy, some sage, parsley, a quarter of a pound of suet chopped, bread-crumbs, pepper, and only a little salt. Mix all these with the yolks of two eggs; raise the skin of the upper side of the ears, and stuff them with the above. Fry the ears in fresh butter, of a fine colour; then pour away the fat, and drain them: make ready half a pint of rich gravy, with a glass of fine sherry, three tea-spoonfuls of made mustard, a little bit of flour and butter, a small onion whole, and a little pepper or Cayenne. Put this with the ears into a stew-pan, and cover it close; stew it gently for half an hour, shaking the pan often. When done enough, take out the onion, place the ears carefully in a dish, and pour the sauce over them. If a larger dish is wanted, the meat from two feet may be added to the above.

Digitized by Google

Different ways of dressing Pig's Feet and Ears.

Clean carefully, and soak some hours, and boil them tender; then take them out; boil some vinegar and a little salt with some of the water, and when cold put it over them. When they are to be dressed, dry them, cut the feet in two, and slice the ears; fry, and serve with butter, mustard, and vinegar. They may be either done in batter, or only floured.

Pig's Feet and Ears Fricasseed.

Put no vinegar into the pickle, if to be dressed with cream. Cut the feet and ears into neat bits, and boil them in a little milk; then pour that from them, and simmer in a little veal broth, with a bit of onion, mace, and lemon-peel. Before you serve, add a little cream, flour, butter and salt.

Jelly of Pig's Feet and Ears.

Clean and prepare as in the last article, then boil them in a very small quantity of water till every bone can be taken out; throw in half a handful of chopped sage, the same of parsley, and a seasoning of pepper, salt, and mace in fine powder; simmer till the herbs are scalded, then pour the whole into a melon-form.

Pig's Harslet.

Wash and dry some liver, sweetbreads, and fat and lean bits of pork, beating the latter with a rolling-pin to make it tender: season with pepper, salt, sage, and a little onion shred fine; when mixed, put all into a cawl, and fasten it up tight with a needle and thread. Roast it on a hanging jack, or by a string.

Or serve in slices with parsley for a fry.

Serve with a sauce of port-wine and water, and mustard, just boiled up, and put into a dish.

Mock Brawn.

Boil a pair of neat's feet very tender; take the meat off, and have ready the belly-piece of pork, salted with common salt and saltpetre for a week. Boil this almost enough; take out the bones, and roll the feet and the pork together. Then roll it very tight with a strong cloth and coarse tape. Boil it till very tender, then hang it up in the cloth till cold; after which keep it in a sousing liquor, as is directed in the next article.

Digitized by Google

Souse for Brawn, and for Pig's Feet and Ears.

Boil a quarter of a peck of wheat-bran, and a sprig of rosemary, in two gallons of water, with four ounces of salt in it, for half an hour. Strain it, and let it get cold.

To make Black Puddings.

The blood must be stirred with salt till cold. Put a quart of it, or rather more, to a quart of whole grits, to soak one night; and soak the crumb of a loaf in rather more than two quarts of new milk made hot. In the mean time prepare the guts by washing, turning, and scraping with salt and water, and changing the water several times. Chop fine a little savoury and thyme, a good quantity of penny-royal, pepper, and salt, a few cloves, some allspice, ginger, and nutmeg; mix these with three pounds of beef-suet, and six eggs well beaten and strained: and then beat the bread, grits, &c. all up with the seasoning; when well mixed, have ready some hogs' fat cut into large bits; and as you fill the skins put it in at proper distances. Tie in links, only half filled; and boil in a large kettle, pricking them as they swell, or they will burst. When boiled, lay them between clean cloths till cold, and hang them up in the kitchen. When to be used, scald them a few minutes in water, wipe and put them into a Dutch oven.

If there are not skins enough, put the stuffing into basins, and boil it covered with flour cloths; and slice and fry it when used.

Another way.—Soak all night a quart of bruised grits in as much boiling hot milk as will swell them and leave half a pint of liquid. Chop a good quantity of penny-royal, some savoury, and thyme; salt, pepper, and allspice finely powdered. Mix the above with a quart of the blood, prepared as before directed; then half fill the skins after they have been cleaned thoroughly, and put as much of the leaf (that is, the inward fat) of the pig as will make it pretty rich. Boil as before directed. A small quantity of leeks finely shred and well mixed, is a great improvement.

Another way.—Boil a quart of half-grits in as much milk as will swell them to the utmost; then drain them and add a quart of blood, a pint of rich cream, a pound of suet, some mace, nutmeg, allspice, and four cloves, all in fine

Digitized by Google

powder; two pounds of the hog's leaf cut into dice, two leaks, a handful of parsley, ten leaves of sage, a large handful of penny-royal, and a sprig of thyme and marjoram, all minced fine; eight eggs well beaten, half a pound of bread crumbs that have been scalded with a pint of milk, pepper, and salt. Half fill the skins; which must first be cleaned with the greatest care, turned several times, and soaked in several waters, and last in rose-water. Tie the skins in links, boil and prick them with a clean fork to prevent their bursting. Cover them with a clean cloth till cold.

White Hog's Puddings.

When the skins have been soaked and cleaned as before directed, rince and soak them all night in rose-water, and put into them the following filling: mix half a pound of blanched almonds cut into seven or eight bits, with a pound of grated bread, two pounds of marrow or suet, a pound of currants, some beaten cinnamon, cloves, mace, and nutmeg, a quart of cream, the yolks of six and whites of two eggs, a little orange flower-water, a little fine sugar, and some lemon-peel and citron sliced, and half fill the skins. To know whether sweet enough, warm a little in a panikin. In boiling, much care must be taken to prevent the puddings from bursting. Prick them with a small fork as they rise, and boil them in milk and water. Lay them in a table-cloth till cold.

Hog's Lard

Should be carefully melted in a jar put into a kettle of water, and boiled, run it into bladders that have been extremely well cleaned. The smaller they are, the better the lard keeps; as after the air reaches it, it becomes rank. Put in a sprig of rosemary when melting.

This being a most useful article for frying fish, it should be prepared with care. Mixed with butter, it makes fine crust.

To cure Hams.

Hang them a day or two; then sprinkle them with a little salt, and drain them another day; pound an ounce and a half of saltpetre, the same quantity of bay-salt, half an ounce of sal-prunel, and a pound of the coarsest sugar. Mix these well; and rub them into each ham every day for four days, and turn it. If a small one,

Digitized by Google

turn it every day for three weeks: if a large one, a week longer; but don't rub after four days. Before you dry it, drain and cover with bran. Smoke it ten days.

Another way.—Choose the leg of a hog that is fat and well-fed; hang it as above; if large, put to it a pound of bay salt, four ounces of saltpetre, a pound of the coarsest sugar, and a handful of common salt, all in fine powder, and rub it thoroughly. Lay the rind downwards, and cover the fleshy part with the salts. Baste it as often as you can with the pickle; the more the better. Keep it four weeks, turning it every day. Drain it, and throw bran over it; then hang it in a chimney where wood is burnt, and turn it sometimes for ten days.

Another way.—Hang the ham, and sprinkle it with salt as above; then rub it every day with the following, in fine powder: half a pound of common salt, the same quantity of bay-salt, two ounces of saltpetre, and two ounces of black pepper, mixed with a pound and a half of treacle. Turn it twice a day in the pickle, for three weeks. Lay it into a pail of water for one night, wipe it quite dry, and smoke it two or three weeks.

Another way, that gives a high flavour.—When the weather will permit, hang the ham three days; mix an ounce of saltpetre with a quarter of a pound of bay-salt, the same quantity of common salt, and also of coarse sugar, and a quart of strong beer: boil them together, and pour them immediately upon the ham; turn it twice a-day in the pickle for three weeks. An ounce of black pepper, and the same quantity of allspice, in fine powder, added to the above, will give still more flavour. Cover it with bran when wiped: and smoke it from three to four weeks, as you approve; the latter will make it harder and give it more of the flavour of Westphalia. Sew hams in coarse wrappers, if to be smoked where there is a strong fire.

A method of giving a still higher flavour.—Sprinkle the ham with salt, after it has hung two or three days; let it drain; make a pickle of a quart of strong beer, half a pound of treacle, an ounce of coriander seeds, two ounces of juniper-berries, an ounce of pepper, the same quantity of allspice, an ounce of saltpetre, half an ounce of salprunel, a handful of common salt, and a head of shalot, all

Digitized by Google

pounded or cut fine. Boil these all together a few minutes, and pour them over the ham: this quantity is for one of ten pounds. Rub and turn it every day, for a fortnight; then sew it up in a thin linen bag, and smoke it three weeks. Take care to drain it from the pickle, and rub it in bran, before drying.

To make a Pickle that will keep for years, for Hams, Tongues, or Beef, if boiled and skimmed between each parcel of them.

To two gallons of spring-water put two pounds of coarse sugar, two pounds of bay, and two pounds and a half of common salt, and half a pound of saltpetre, in a deep earthen glazed pan that will hold four gallons, and with a cover that will fit close. Keep the beef or hams as long as they will bear, before you put them into the pickle; and sprinkle them with coarse sugar in a pan, from which they must drain. Rub the hams, &c. well with the pickle, and pack them in close; putting as much as the pan will hold, so that the pickle may cover them. The pickle is not to be boiled at first. A small ham may lie fourteen days, a large one three weeks; a tongue twelve days, and beef in proportion to its size. They will eat well out of the pickle without drying. When they are to be dried, let each piece be drained over the pan; and when it will drop no longer, take a clean sponge and dry it thoroughly. Six or eight hours will smoke them, and there should be only a little saw-dust and wet straw burnt to do this; but if put into a chimney, sew them in a coarse cloth, and hang them a week.

To dress Hams.

If long hung, put the ham into water a night; and let it lie either in a hole dug in the earth, or on damp stones sprinkled with water, two or three days, to mellow; covering it with a heavy tub, to keep vermin from it. Wash well, and put it into a boiler with plenty of water; let it simmer four, five, or six hours, according to the size. When done enough, if before the time of serving, cover it with a clean cloth doubled, and keep the dish hot over boiling water. Take off the skin, and strew raspings over the ham. Garnish with carrot. Preserve the skin as whole as possible, to keep over the ham when cold, which will prevent its drying.

Digitized by Google

Excellent Bacon.

Divide the hog, and take the chine out: it is common to remove the spare-ribs, but the bacon will be preserved better from being rusty if they are left in. Salt the bacon six days, then drain it from the first pickle: mix as much salt as you judge proper with eight ounces of bay-salt, three ounces of saltpetre, and a pound of coarse sugar, to each hog, but first cut off the hams. Rub the salts well in, and turn it every day for a month. Drain, and smoke it a few days; or dry without, by hanging in the kitchen, not near the fire.

Another manner of curing Bacon.

Sprinkle each flitch with salt, and let the blood drain off for twenty-four hours: then mix a pound and a half of coarse sugar, the same quantity of bay-salt, not quite so much as half a pound of saltpetre, and a pound of common salt: and rub this well on the bacon, turning it every day for a month: then hang it to dry, and afterwards smoke it ten days. This quantity of salts is sufficient for the whole hog.

MUTTON.

Observations on cutting and dressing Mutton.

Take away the pipe that runs along the bone of the inside of a chine of mutton; and if to be kept a great time, rub the part close round the tail with salt, after first cutting out the kernel.

The kernel in the fat on the thick part of the leg should be taken out by the butcher, for it taints first there. The chine and rib-bones should be wiped every day: and the bloody part of the neck be cut off, to preserve it. The brisket changes first in the breast; and if it is to be kept, it is best to rub it with a little salt should the weather be hot.

Every kernel should be taken out of all sorts of meat as soon as brought in: then wipe dry.

For roasting, it should hang as long as it will keep, the hind-quarter especially, but not so long as to taint; for whatever fashion may authorise, putrid juices ought not to be taken into the stomach.

Mutton for boiling will not look of a good colour if it has hung long.

Digitized by Google

Great care should be taken to preserve by paper the fat of what is roasted.

Leg of Mutton.

If roasted, serve with onion and currant-jelly sauce; if boiled, with caper-sauce and vegetables.

Neck of Mutton

Is particularly useful, as so many dishes may be made of it; but it is not advantageous for the family. The bones should be cut short, which the butchers will not do unless particularly desired.

The best end of the neck may be boiled, and served with turnips; or roasted; or dressed in steaks, in pies or harrico.

The scrags may be stewed in broth; or with a small quantity of water, some small onions, a few pepper-corns and a little rice, and served together.

When a neck is to be boiled to look particularly nice, saw down the chine bone, strip the ribs half-way down, and chop off the ends of the bones about four inches. The skin should not be taken off till boiled, and then the fat will look the whiter.

When there is more fat to the neck or loin of mutton, than it is agreeable to eat with the lean, it makes an uncommonly good suet-pudding, or crust for a meat-pie if cut very fine.

Shoulder of Mutton roasted.

Serve with onion sauce. The blade-bone may be broiled.

To dress Haunch of Mutton.

Keep it as long as it can be preserved sweet by the different modes: let it be washed with warm milk and water, or vinegar, if necessary; but when to be dressed, observe to wash it well, lest the outside should have a bad flavour from keeping. Put a paste of coarse flour or strong paper, and fold the haunch in; set it a great distance from the fire, and allow proportionable time for the paste; don't take it off till about thirty-five or forty minutes before serving, and then baste it continually. Bring the haunch nearer to the fire before you take off the paste, and froth it up as you would venison.

A gravy must be made of a pound and a half of loin of old mutton, simmered in a pint of water to half, and no sea-

Digitized by Google

soning but salt: brown it with a little burnt sugar, and send it up in the dish; but there should be a good deal of gravy in the meat; for though long at the fire, the distance and covering will prevent its roasting out.

Serve with currant-jelly sauce.

To roast a Saddle of Mutton.

Let it be well kept first. Raise the skin, and then skewer it on again; take it off a quarter of an hour before serving, sprinkle it with some salt, baste it, and dredge it well with flour. The rump should be split, and skewered back on each side. The joint may be large or small according to the company: it is the most elegant if the latter. Being broad it requires a high and strong fire.

Fillet of Mutton braised.

Take off the chump end of the loin, butter some paper, and put over it, and then paste as for venison; roast it two hours. Don't let it be the least brown. Have ready some French beans boiled and drained on a sieve: and while the mutton is being glazed, give them one heat-up in gravy, and lay them on the dish with the meat over them.

Harrico.

Take off some of the fat, and cut the middle or best end of the neck into rather thin steaks; flour and fry them in their own fat of a fine light brown, but not enough for eating. Then put them into a dish while you fry the carrots, turnips, and onions; the carrots and turnips in dice, the onions sliced: but they must only be warmed, not browned, or you need not fry them. Then lay the steaks at the bottom of a stew-pan, the vegetables over them, and pour as much boiling water as will just cover them; give one boil, skim well, and then set the pan on the side of the fire to simmer gently till tender. In three or four hours skim them; and add pepper, salt, and a spoonful of ketchup.

To hash Mutton.

Cut thin slices of dressed mutton; fat and lean; flour them; have ready a little onion boiled in two or three spoonfuls of water; add to it a little gravy and the meat seasoned, and make it hot, but not to boil. Serve in a covered dish. Instead of onion, a clove, a spoonful of currant-jelly, and half a glass of port wine, will give an agreeable flavour of venison, if the meat be fine.

Digitized by Google

Pickled cucumber, or walnut, cut small, warm in it for change.

To boil Shoulder of Mutton with Oysters.

Hang it some days, then salt it well for two days; bone it; and sprinkle it with pepper and a bit of mace pounded: lay some oysters over it, and roll the meat up tight and tie it. Stew it in a small quantity of water, with an onion and a few pepper-corns till quite tender.

Have ready a little good gravy, and some oysters stewed in it; thicken this with flour and butter, and pour over the mutton when the tape is taken off. The stew-pan should be kept close covered.

Breast of Mutton.

Cut off the superfluous fat, and roast and serve the meat with stewed cucumbers; or to eat cold, covered with chopped parsley. Or half boil and then grill it before the fire: in which case cover it with crumbs and herbs, and serve with caper-sauce. Or if boned, take off a good deal of the fat, and cover it with bread, herbs, and seasoning; then roll and boil; and serve with chopped walnuts, or capers and butter.

Loin of Mutton

Roasted: if cut lengthways as a saddle, some think it cuts better. Or for steaks, pies, or broth.

To roll Loin of Mutton.

Hang the mutton till tender: bone it; and lay a seasoning of pepper, allspice, mace, nutmeg, and a few cloves all in fine powder, over it. Next day prepare a stuffing as for hare; beat the meat, and cover it with the stuffing; roll it up tight, and tie it. Half-bake it in a slow oven; let it grow cold; take off the fat, and put the gravy into a stew-pan; flour the meat, and put it in likewise; stew it till almost ready: and add a glass of port wine, some ketchup, an anchovy, and a little lemon pickle, half an hour before serving; serve it in the gravy, and with jelly-sauce. A few fresh mushrooms are a great improvement; but if to eat like hare do not use these, nor the lemon-pickle.

Mutton Ham.

Choose a fine grained leg of wether-mutton, of twelve or fourteen pounds weight; let it be cut ham-shape, and hang two days. Then put into a stew pan half a pound of bay-

Digitized by Google

salt, the same of common salt, two ounces of saltpetre, and half a pound of coarse sugar, all in powder; mix, and make it quite hot: then rub it well into the ham. Let it be turned in the liquor every day; at the end of four days put two ounces more of common salt: in twelve days take it out, dry it, and hang it up in wood-smoke a week. It is to be used in slices, with stewed cabbage, mashed potatoes, or eggs.

Mutton Collops.

Take a loin of mutton that has been well hung; and cut from the part next the leg, some collops very thin. Take out the sinews. Season the collops with salt, pepper, and mace, and strew over them shred parsley, thyme, and two or three shalots; fry them in butter till half done: add half a pint of gravy, a little juice of lemon, and a piece of butter rubbed in flour; and simmer the whole very gently five minutes. They should be served immediately or they will be hard.

Mutton Cutlets.

Cut the chops; and half-fry them in sliced shalot or onion, chopped parsley, and two bay-leaves; season with pepper and salt; then lay a forcemeat on a piece of white paper, put the chop on it, and twist the paper up, leaving a hole for the ends of the bones to go through. Broil on a gentle fire. Serve with sauce Robart; or, as the seasoning makes the cutlets high, a little gravy.

Mutton Steaks

Should be cut from a loin or neck that has hung: if a neck the bones should not be long. They should be broiled on a clear fire, seasoned when half done, and often turned: take them up into a very hot dish, rub a bit of butter on each, and serve hot and hot the moment they are done.

Steaks of Mutton, or Lamb, and Cucumbers.

Quarter cucumbers, and lay them into a deep dish, sprinkle them with salt, and pour vinegar over them. Fry the chops of a fine brown, and put them into a stew-pan; drain the cucumbers, and put over the steaks; add some sliced onions, pepper, and salt; pour hot water or weak broth on them; stew and skim well.

Digitized by Google

Mutton Steaks, Maintenon.

Half-fry, stew them while hot, with herbs, crumbs, and seasoning; put them in paper immediately, and finish on the gridiron. Be careful the paper does not catch; rub a bit of butter on it first to prevent that.

Mutton Sausages.

Take a pound of the rawest part of the leg of mutton that has been either roasted or boiled; chop it extremely small, and season it with pepper, salt, mace, and nutmeg: add to it six ounces of beef-suet, some sweet herbs, two anchovies, and a pint of oysters, all chopped very small: a quarter of a pound of grated bread, some of the anchovy liquor, and the yolks and whites of two eggs well beaten. Put it all, when well mixed, into a little pot; and use it by rolling it into balls or sausage-shape and frying. If approved, a *little* shalot may be added, or garlick, which is a great improvement.

To dress Mutton Rumps and Kidneys.

Stew six rumps in some good mutton-gravy half an hour; then take them up, and let them stand to cool. Clear the gravy from the fat: and put into it four ounces of boiled rice, an onion stuck with cloves, and a blade of mace; boil them till the rice is thick. Wash the rumps with yolks of eggs well beaten: and strew over them crumbs of bread, a little pepper and salt, chopped parsley, and thyme, and grated lemon-peel. Fry in butter of a fine brown. While the rumps are stewing, lard the kidneys, and put them to roast in a Dutch oven. When the rumps are fried, the grease must be drained before they are put on the dish; the rumps put round on the rice, the narrow ends towards the middle, and the kidneys between. Garnish with hard eggs cut in half, the white being left on; or with different coloured pickles.

An excellent Hotch-potch.

Stew peas, lettuce, and onions, in a very little water with a beef or ham-bone. While these are doing, fry some mutton or lamb-steaks seasoned, of a nice brown; three quarters of an hour before dinner, put the steaks into a stew pan, and the vegetables over them; stew them, and serve altogether in a tureen.

Digitized by Google

Another.—Knuckle of veal, and scrag of mutton, stewed with vegetables as above; to both add a bit of butter rolled in flour.

Mutton kebobbed.

Take all the fat out of a loin of mutton, and that on the outside also if too fat, and remove the skin. Joint it at every bone: mix a small nutmeg grated with a little salt and pepper, crumbs, and herbs; dip the steaks into the yolks of three eggs, and sprinkle the above mixture all over them. Then place the steaks together as they were before they were cut asunder, tie them, and fasten them on a small spit. Roast them at a quick fire; set a dish under, and baste them with a good piece of butter and the liquor that comes from the meat; but throw some more of the above seasoning over. When done enough, take it up, and lay it in a dish: have half a pint of good gravy ready besides that in the dish: and put into it two spoonfuls of ketchup, and rub down a tea-spoonful of flour with it; give this a boil, and pour it over the mutton, but first skim off the fat well. Mind to keep the meat hot till the gravy is quite ready.

China Chilo.

Mince a pint-basin of undressed neck of mutton, or leg, and some of the fat; put two onions, a lettuce, a pint of green peas, a tea-spoonful of salt, a tea-spoonful of pepper, four spoonfuls of water, and two or three ounces of clarified butter, into a stew-pan closely covered; simmer two hours, and serve in the middle of a dish of boiled dry rice. If Cayenne is approved, add a little.

LAMB.

Leg of Lamb

Should be boiled in a cloth, to look as white as possible. The loin fried in steaks and served round, garnished with dried or fried parsley; spinach to eat with it; or dressed separately, or roasted.

Fore-quarter of Lamb.

Roast it either whole, or in separate parts. If left to be cold, chopped parsley should be sprinkled over it. The neck and breast together is called a scoven.

Breast of Lamb and Cucumbers.

Cut off the chine bone from the breast, and set it on to

Digitized by Google

stew with a pint of gravy. When the bones would draw out, put it on the gridiron to grill; and then lay it in a dish on cucumbers nicely stewed.

Shoulder of Lamb forced, with Sorrel-sauce.

Bone a shoulder of lamb, and fill it up with forcemeat; braise it two hours over a slow stove. Take it up, glaze it; or it may be glazed only, and not braised. The method for both, see page 99. Serve with sorrel-sauce under the lamb.

Lamb Steaks.

Fry them of a beautiful brown; when served throw over them a good quantity of crumbs of bread fried, and crimped parsley; the receipt for doing which of a fine colour will be given under the head of *Vegetables.*

Mutton or lamb steaks, seasoned and broiled in buttered papers, either with crumbs and herbs, or without, are a genteel dish, and eat well.

Sauce for them, called sauce Robart, will be found in the list of *Sauces.*

House-Lamb Steaks white.

Stew them in milk and water till very tender, with a bit of lemon-peel, a little salt, some pepper, and mace. Have ready some veal-gravy, and put the steaks into it; mix some mushroom powder, a cup of cream, and the least bit of flour; shake the steaks in this liquor, stir it, and let it get quite hot. Just before you take it up, put in a few white mushrooms. This is a good substitute when poultry is very dear.

House-Lamb Steaks brown.

Season them with pepper, salt, nutmeg, grated lemon-peel, and chopped parsley: but dip them first into egg: fry them quick. Thicken some good gravy with a bit of flour and butter; and add to it a spoonful of port wine, and some oysters; boil it up, and then put in the steaks warm; let them eat up, and serve. You may add palates, balls, or eggs, if you like.

Lamb Cutlets with Spinach.

Cut the steaks from the loin, and fry them: the spinach is to be stewed and put into the dish first, and then the cutlets round it.

Digitized by Google

Lamb's Head and Hinge.

This part is best from a house-lamb; but any, if soaked in cold water, will be white. Boil the head separately till very tender. Have ready the liver and lights three parts boiled and cut small: stew them in a little of the water in which they were boiled, season and thicken with flour and butter, and serve the mince round the head.

Lamb's Fry.

Serve it dried of a beautiful colour and with a good deal of dried or fried parsley over it.

Lamb's Sweetbreads.

Blanch them, and put them a little while into cold water. Then put them into a stew-pan, with a ladle full of broth, some pepper and salt, a small bunch of small onions, and a blade of mace; stir in a bit of butter and flour, and stew half an hour. Have ready two or three eggs well beaten in cream, with a little minced parsley and a few grains of nutmeg. Put in some boiled asparagus-tops to the other things. Don't let it boil after the cream is in; but make it hot, and stir it well all the while. Take great care it does not curdle. Young French beans or peas may be added, first boiled of a beautiful colour.

Fricasseed Lambstones.

Skin and wash, then dry and flour them; fry of a beautiful brown, in hogs' lard. Lay them on a sieve before the fire till you have made the following sauce: Thicken almost half a pint of veal-gravy with a bit of flour and butter, and then add to it a slice of lemon, a large spoonful of mushroom ketchup, a tea-spoonful of lemon-pickle, a grate of nutmeg, and the yolk of an egg beaten well in two large spoonfuls of thick cream. Put this over the fire, and stir it well till it is hot, and looks white; but don't let it boil, or it will curdle. Then put in the fry, and shake it about near the fire for a minute or two. Serve in a very hot dish and cover.

Fricassee of Lambstones and Sweetbreads, another way.

Have ready some lambstones blanched, parboiled, and sliced. Flour two or three sweetbreads; if very thick, cut them in two. Fry altogether, with a few large oysters, of a fine yellow brown. Pour the butter off; and add a pint of good gravy, some asparagus-tops about an

Digitized by Google

inch long, a little nutmeg, pepper, and salt, two shalots shred fine, and a glass of white wine. Simmer ten minutes; then put a little of the gravy to the yolks of three eggs well beaten, and by degrees mix the whole. Turn the gravy back into the pan, and stir it till of a fine thickness without boiling. Garnish with lemon.

A very nice Dish.

Take the best end of a neck of lamb, cut it into steaks, and chop each bone so short as to make the steaks almost round. Egg and strew with crumbs, herbs, and seasoning: fry them of the finest brown; mash some potatoes with a little butter and cream, and put them into the middle of the dish raised high. Then place the edge of one steak on another with the small bone upward, all round the potatoes.

Pies of the different meat are directed under the general head of *savoury pies*.

PART III.

POULTRY, GAME, &c.

To choose Poultry, Game, &c.

A Turkey Cock.—If young, it has a smooth black leg, with a short spur. The eyes full and bright, if fresh, and the feet supple and moist. If stale, the eyes will be sunk, and the feet dry.

Hen-turkey is known by the same rules; but if old, her legs will be red and rough.

Fowls.—If a cock is young, his spurs will be short; but take care to see they have not been cut or pared, which is a trick often practised. If fresh, the vent will be close and dark. Pullets are best just before they begin to lay, and yet are full of egg: if old hens, their combs and legs will be rough; if young, they will be smooth. A good capon has a thick belly and a large rump: there is a particular fat at his breast, and the comb is very pale. Black-legged fowls are most moist, if for roasting.

Geese.—The bill and feet of a young one will be yellow, and there will be but few hairs upon them; if old, they

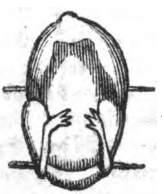
Digitized by Google

Plate 6.

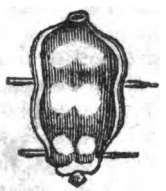
Turkey for Roasting.

Turkey or Fowl for Boiling.

Chichen or Fowl for Roasting.



Duck.



Back. *Breast.*

Digitized by Google

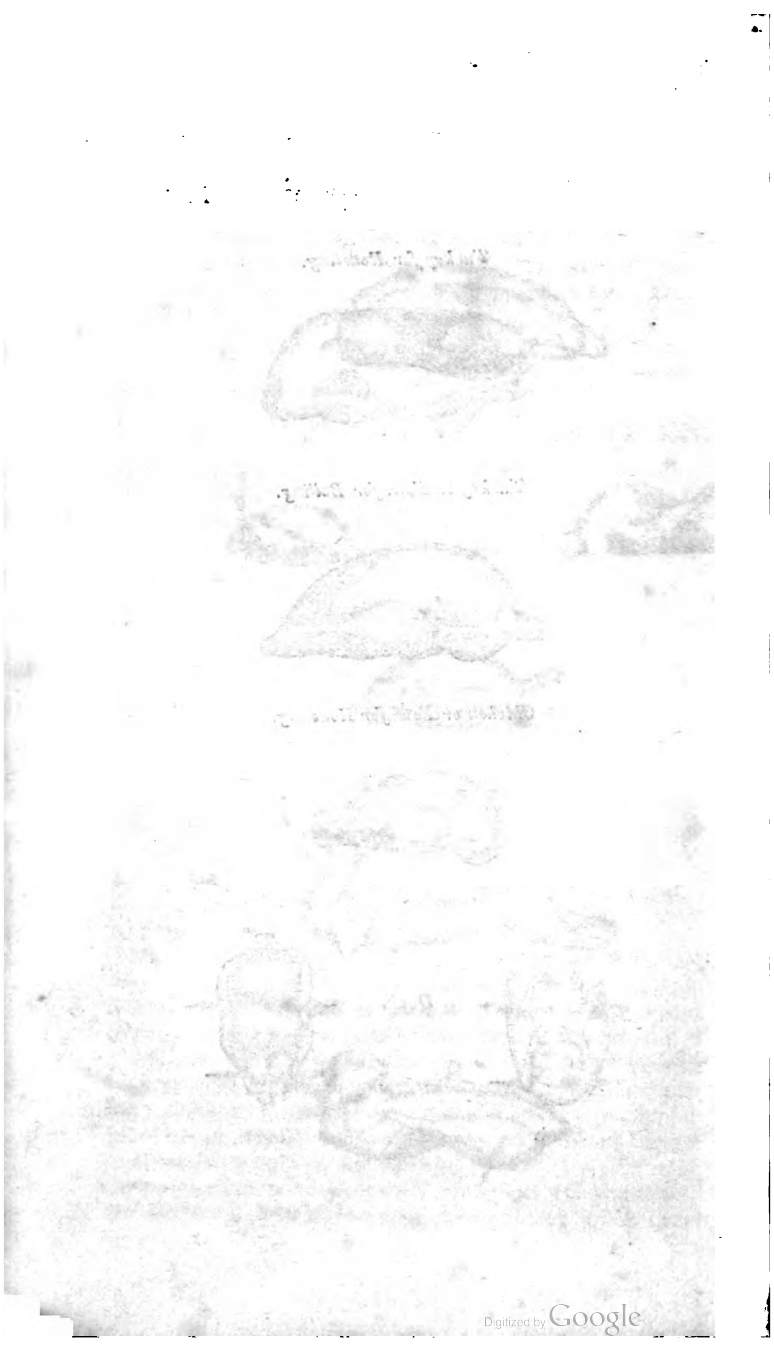

Digitized by Google

Plate 7.

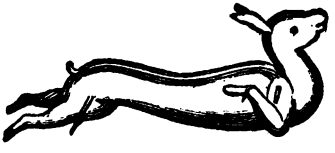
Goose.

Woodcock or Snipe.

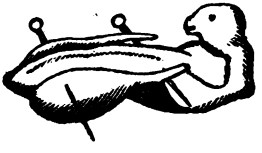
Pigeon.

Pheasant or Partridge.

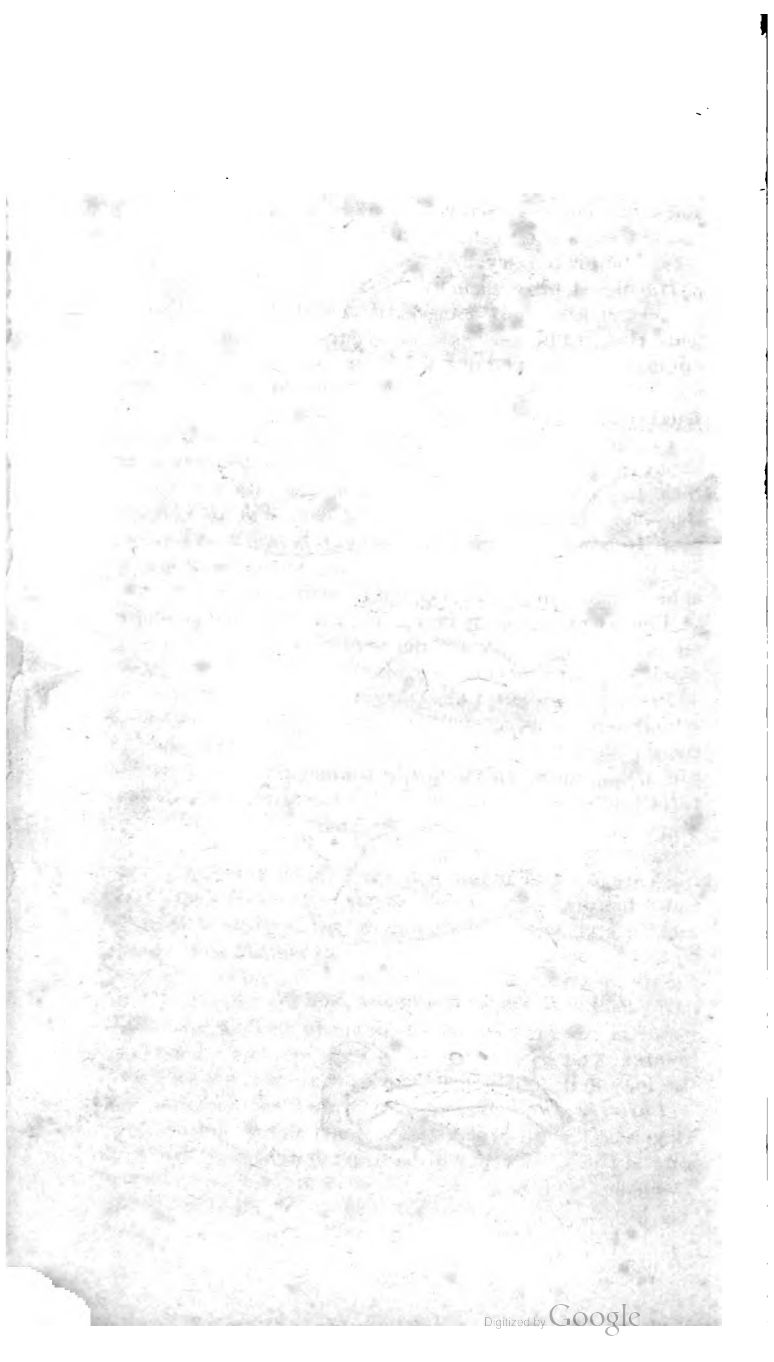
Hare or Rabbit Trussed for Roasting.



Hare or Rabbit for Roasting or Boiling.



Digitized by Google


Digitized by Google

will be red: if fresh, the feet will be pliable; if stale, dry and stiff. Geese are called green till three or four months old. Green geese should be scalded: a stubble-goose should be picked dry.

Ducks.—Choose them by the same rules, of having supple feet, and by their being hard and thick on the breast and belly. The feet of a tame duck are thick, and inclining to dusky yellow; a wild one has the feet reddish, and smaller than the tame. They should be picked dry. Ducklings must be scalded.

Pigeons should be very fresh; when they look flabby about the vent, and this part is discoloured, they are stale. The feet should be supple; if old, the feet are harsh. The tame ones are larger than the wild, and are thought best by some persons; they should be fat and tender; but many are deceived in their size, because a full crop is as large as the whole body of a small pigeon.

The wood pigeon is large, and the flesh dark-coloured: if properly kept, and not over-roasted, the flavour is equal to teal. Serve with a good gravy.

Plovers.—Choose those that feel hard at the vent, which shows they are fat. In other respects, choose them by the same marks as other fowl. When stale, the feet are dry. They will keep sweet a long time. There are three sorts: the grey, green, and bastard plover or lapwing.

Hare or rabbit.—If the claws are blunt and rugged, the ears dry and tough, and the haunch thick, it is old: but if the claws are smooth and sharp, the ears easily tear, and the cleft in the lip is not much spread, it is young. If fresh and newly killed, the body will be stiff, and in hares the flesh pale. But they keep a good while by proper care; and are best when rather beginning to turn, if the inside is preserved from being musty. To know a real leveret, you should look for a knob or small bone near the foot on its fore leg; if there is none, it is a hare.

Partridges and Quails.—They are in season in autumn. If young, the bill is of a dark colour, and the legs yellowish; if fresh, the vent will be firm; but this part will look greenish if stale.

Digitized by Google

Pheasants.—The cock-bird is accounted best, except when the hen is with-egg. If young, he has short blunt or round spurs; but if old, they are long and sharp.

Directions for dressing Poultry and Game.

All poultry should be very carefully picked, every plug removed, and the hair nicely singed with white paper.

The cook must be careful in drawing poultry of all sorts, not to break the gall-bag, for no washing will take off the bitter where it has touched.

In dressing wild fowl, be careful to keep a clear brisk fire. Let them be done of a fine yellow brown, but leave the gravy in: the fine flavour is lost if done too much.

Tame fowls require more roasting, and are longer in heating through than others. All sorts should be continually basted; that they may be served with a froth, and appear of a fine colour.

A large fowl will take three quarters of an hour; a middling one half an hour; and a very small one or a chicken, twenty minutes. The fire must be very quick and clear before any fowls are put down. A capon will take from half an hour to thirty-five minutes; a goose an hour; wild ducks a quarter of an hour; pheasants twenty minutes; a small turkey stuffed, an hour and a quarter; turkey-poults, twenty minutes; grouse, a quarter of an hour; quails, ten minutes; and partridges, from twenty to twenty-five minutes. A hare will take near an hour, and the hind part requires most heat.

Pigs and geese require a brisk fire, and quick turning. Hares and rabbits must be well attended to: and the extremities brought to the quick part of the fire, to be done equally with the backs.

POULTRY.

To boil Turkey.

Make a stuffing of bread, herbs, salt, pepper, nutmeg, lemon-peel, a few oysters or an anchovy, a bit of butter, some suet, and an egg: put this into the crop, fasten up the skin, and boil the turkey in a floured cloth to make it very white. Have ready a fine oyster-sauce made rich with butter, a little cream, and a spoonful of soy, if approved; and pour it over the bird: or liver and lemon-sauce. Hen-birds are best for boiling, and should be young.

Digitized by Google

To roast Turkey.

The sinews of the leg should be drawn, whichever way it is dressed. The head should be twisted under the wing; and in drawing it, take care not to tear the liver, nor let the gall touch it.

Put a stuffing of sausage-meat; or if sausages are to be served in the dish, a bread-stuffing. As this makes a large addition to the size of the bird, observe that the heat of the fire is constantly to that part; for the breast is often not done enough. A little strip of paper should be put on the bone, to hinder it from scorching while the other parts roast. Baste well, and froth it up. Serve with gravy in the dish, and plenty of bread-sauce in a sauce-tureen. Add a few crumbs, and a beaten egg, to the stuffing of sausage meat.

Pulled Turkey.

Divide the meat of the breast by pulling instead of cutting; then warm it in a spoonful or two of white gravy, and a little cream, grated nutmeg, salt, and a little flour and butter; don't boil it. The leg should be seasoned, scored and broiled, and put into the dish with the above round it. Cold chicken does as well.

To boil Fowl.

For boiling, choose those that are not black-legged. Pick them nicely, singe, wash, and truss them. Flour them, and put them into boiling water.—See time of dressing, page 96.

Serve with parsley and butter: oyster, lemon, liver, or celery sauce.

If for dinner, ham, tongue, or bacon, is usually served to eat with them; as likewise greens.

To boil Fowl with Rice.

Stew the fowl very slowly in some clear mutton-broth well skimmed: and seasoned with onion, mace, pepper, and salt. About half an hour before it is ready, put in a quarter of a pint of rice well washed and soaked. Simmer till tender: then strain it from the broth, and put the rice on a sieve before the fire. Keep the fowl hot, lay it in the middle of the dish, and rice round it without the broth. The broth will be very nice to eat as such, but the less liquor the fowl is done with the better. Gravy, or parsley and butter, for sauce.

Digitized by Google

Fowls roasted.

Serve with egg-sauce, bread-sauce, or garnished with sausages or scalded parsley.

A large barn-door fowl, well hung, should be stuffed in the crop with sausage-meat; and served with gravy in the dish, and with bread-sauce.

The head should be turned under the wing as a turkey.

Fowls broiled.

Split them down the back; pepper, salt, and broil. Serve with mushroom-sauce.

Another way.—Cut a large fowl into four quarters, put them on a bird-spit, and tie that on another spit; and half-roast; or half-roast the whole fowl, and finish either on the gridiron, which will make it less dry than if wholly broiled. The fowl that is not cut before roasted, must be split down the back after.

Davenport Fowls.

Hang young fowls a night: take the livers, hearts, and tenderest parts of the gizzards, shred very small, with half a handful of young clary, an anchovy to each fowl, an onion, and the yolks of four eggs boiled hard, with pepper, salt, and mace, to your taste. Stuff the fowls with this, and sew up the vents and necks quite close, that the water may not get in. Boil them in salt and water till almost done: then drain them, and put them into a stew-pan with butter enough to brown them. Serve them with fine melted butter, and a spoonful of ketchup, of either sort, in the dish.

A nice way to dress a Fowl for a small Dish.

Bone, singe, and wash, a young fowl: make a force-meat of four ounces of veal, two ounces of scraped lean of ham, two ounces of fat bacon, two hard yolks of eggs, a few sweet herbs chopped, two ounces of beef-suet, a teaspoonful of lemon-peel minced quite fine, an anchovy, salt, pepper, and a very little Cayenne. Beat all in a mortar, with a tea-cupful of crumbs, and the yolks and whites of three eggs. Stuff the inside of the fowl, and draw the legs and wings inwards; tie the neck and rump close. Stew the fowl in a white gravy; when it is done through and tender, add a large cupful of cream, and a bit of butter and flour; give it one boil, and serve: the last thing, add the squeeze of a lemon.

Digitized by Google

To force Fowl, &c.

Is to stuff any part with force-meat, and it is put usually between the skin and flesh.

To braise,

Is to put meat into a stew-pan, covered with fat bacon: then add six or eight onions, a faggot of herbs, carrots if to be brown, celery, any bones, or trimmings of meat or fowls, and some stock (which you will find among *Soups* and *Gravies*). The bacon must be covered with a paper, and the lid of the pan must be put down close. Set it on a slow stove; and according to what it is, it will require two or three hours. The meat is then to be taken out; and the gravy very nicely skimmed, and set on to boil *very quick* till it is thick. The meat is to be kept hot; and if larded, put into the oven a few minutes: and then put the jelly over it, which is called glazing, and is used for ham, tongue, and many made dishes. White wine is added to some glazing. The glaze should be of a beautiful clear yellow brown, and it is best to put it on with a nice brush.

Fricassee of Chickens.

Boil rather more than half, in a small quantity of water: let them cool; then cut up; and put to simmer in a little gravy made of the liquor they are boiled in and a bit of veal, or mutton, onion, mace, and lemon-peel, some white pepper, and a bunch of sweet herbs. When quite tender, keep them hot while you thicken the sauce in the following manner: strain it off, and put it back into the sauce-pan with a little salt, a scrape of nutmeg, and a bit of flour and butter; give it one boil; and when you are going to serve, beat up the yolk of an egg, add half a pint of cream, and stir them over the fire, but don't let it boil. It will be quite as good without the egg.

The gravy may be made (without any other meat) of the necks, feet, small wing bones, gizzards, and livers; which are called the trimmings of the fowls.

To pull Chickens.

Take off the skin; and pull the flesh off the bone of a cold fowl, in as large pieces as you can: dredge it with flour, and fry it of a nice brown in butter. Drain the butter from it; and then simmer the flesh in a good gravy

Digitized by Google

well seasoned, and thickened with a little flour and butter. Add the juice of half a lemon.

Another way.—Cut off the legs, and the whole back, of a dressed chicken; if under-done, the better. Pull all the white part into little flakes free from skin, toss it up with a little cream thickened with a piece of butter mixed with flour, half a blade of mace in powder, white pepper, salt, and a squeeze of lemon. Cut off the neck-end of the chicken; and broil the back and sidesmen in one piece, and the two legs seasoned. Put the hash in the middle, with the back on it; and the two legs at the end.

Chicken Currie.

Cut up the chickens raw, slice onions, and fry both in butter with great care, of a fine light brown; or if you use chickens that have been dressed, fry only the onions. Lay the joints, cut into two or three pieces each, into a stew-pan; with a veal or mutton gravy, and a clove or two of garlic. Simmer till the chicken is quite tender. Half an hour before you serve it, rub smooth a spoonful or two of rice flour, a spoonful of superfine flour, and an ounce of butter; and add this, with four large spoonfuls of cream to the stew. Salt to your taste. *When serving*, squeeze in a little lemon.

Slices of under-done veal, or rabbit, turkey, &c. make excellent currie.

A dish of rice boiled dry must be served. For directions to do this see the article *Rice* in the *Index*.

Another, more easily made.—Cut up a chicken or young rabbit; if chicken, take off the skin. Roll each piece in a mixture of a large spoonful of flour, and half an ounce of rice flour. Slice two or three onions, and fry them in butter, of a light brown: then add the meat, and fry all together till the meat begins to brown. Put it all into a stew-pan, and pour boiling water enough just to cover it. Simmer very gently two or three hours. If too thick, put more water half an hour before serving.

If the meat has been dressed before, a little broth will be better than water: but the currie is richer when made of fresh meat.

To braise Chickens.

Bone them, and fill them with force-meat. Lay the

Digitized by Google

bones, and any other poultry trimmings, into a stew-pan, and the chickens on them. Put to them a few onions, a faggot of herbs, three blades of mace, a pint of stock, and a glass or two of sherry. Cover the chickens with slices of bacon, and then white pepper; cover the whole close, and put them on a slow stove for two hours. Then take them up, strain the braise, and skim off the fat carefully: set it on to boil very quick to a glaze, and do the chickens over with it with a brush. Serve with a brown fricassee of mushrooms. Before glazing, put the chicken into an oven for a few minutes, to give a little colour.

Ducks roasted.

Serve with a fine gravy: and stuff one with sage and onion, a dessert-spoonful of crumbs, a bit of butter, and pepper and salt; let the other be unseasoned.

To boil Ducks.

Choose a fine fat duck; salt it two days, then boil it slowly in a cloth. Serve it with onion sauce, but melt the butter with milk instead of water.

To stew Ducks.

Half-roast a duck; put it into a stew-pan with a pint of beef-gravy, a few leaves of sage and mint cut small, pepper and salt, and a small bit of onion shred as fine as possible. Simmer a quarter of an hour, and skim clean: then add near a quart of green peas. Cover close, and simmer near half an hour longer. Put in a piece of butter and a little flour, and give it one boil; then serve in one dish.

To hash Ducks.

Cut a cold duck into joints; and warm it, without boiling in gravy, and a glass of port wine.

To roast Goose.

After it is picked, the plugs of the feathers pulled out, and the hairs carefully singed, let it be well washed and dried, and a seasoning put in of onion, sage, and pepper and salt. Fasten it tight at the neck and rump, and then roast. Put it first at a distance from the fire, and by degrees draw it nearer. A slip of paper should be skewered on the breast bone. Baste it very well. When the breast is rising, take off the paper; and be careful to serve it before the breast falls, or it will be spoiled by coming flatted to table. Let a good gravy be sent in the dish.

Digitized by Google

Gravy and apple-sauce: gooseberry sauce for a green goose.

To stew Giblets.

Do them as will be directed for giblet-pie (under the head *Pies*); season them with salt and pepper, and a very small piece of mace. Before serving, give them one boil with a cup of cream, and a piece of butter rubbed in a tea-spoonful of flour.

Pigeons

May be dressed in so many ways, that they are very useful. The good flavour of them depends very much on their being cropped and drawn as soon as killed. No other bird requires so much washing.

Pigeons left from dinner the day before may be stewed, or made into a pie: in either case, care must be taken not to overdo them, which will make them stringy. They need only be heated up in gravy made ready; and force-meat balls may be fried and added, instead of putting a stuffing into them. If for a pie, let beef-steaks be stewed in a little water, and put cold under them, and cover each pigeon with a piece of fat bacon, to keep them moist.

Season as usual, and put eggs.

To stew Pigeons.

Take care that they are quite fresh, and carefully cropped, drawn, and washed; then soak them half an hour. In the mean time cut a hard white cabbage in slices (as if for pickling) into water: drain it, and then boil it in milk and water: drain it again, and lay some of it at the bottom of a stew-pan. Put the pigeons upon it, but first season them well with pepper and salt; and cover them with the remainder of the cabbage. Add a little broth, and stew gently till the pigeons are tender; then put among them two or three spoonfuls of cream, and a piece of butter and flour, for thickening. After a boil or two, serve the birds in the middle, and the cabbage placed round them.

Another way.—Stew the birds in a good brown gravy, either stuffed or not; and seasoned high with spice and mushrooms fresh, or a little ketchup.

To broil Pigeons.

After cleaning, split the backs, pepper and salt them, and broil them very nicely; pour over them either stewed or

Digitized by Google

pickled mushrooms in melted butter, and serve as hot as possible.

Roast Pigeons

Should be stuffed with parsley, either cut or whole; and seasoned within. Serve with parsley and butter. Peas or asparagus should be dressed to eat with them.

To pickle Pigeons.

Bone them; turn the inside out, and lard it. Season with a little allspice and salt, in fine powder; then turn them again, and tie the neck and rump with thread. Put them into boiling water: let them boil a minute or two to plumb: take them out, and dry them well; then put them boiling hot into the pickle, which must be made of equal quantities of white wine and white wine-vinegar, with white pepper and allspice, sliced ginger and nutmeg. When it boils up, put the pigeons in. If they are small, a quarter of an hour will do them; but they will take twenty minutes if large. Then take them out, wipe them, and let them cool. When the pickle is cold take the fat off from it, and put them in again. Keep them in a *stone* jar, tied down with a bladder to keep out the air.

Instead of larding, put into some a stuffing made of hard yolks of eggs and marrow in equal quantities with sweet herbs, pepper, salt, and mace.

Pigeons in Jelly.

Save some of the liquor in which a knuckle of veal has been boiled: or boil a calf's or a neat's foot; put the broth into a pan with a blade of mace, a bunch of sweet herbs, some white pepper, lemon-peel, a slice of lean bacon, and the pigeons. Bake them, and let them stand to be cold. Season them as you like, before baking. When done, take them out of the liquor, cover them close to preserve the colour, and clear the jelly by boiling with the whites of two eggs; then strain it through a thick cloth dipped in boiling water, and put into a sieve. The fat must be perfectly removed, before it be cleared. Put the jelly over and around them rough.

The same, a beautiful dish.—Pick two very nice pigeons; and make them look as well as possible by singing, washing, and cleaning the head well. Leave the head and the feet on, but the nails must be clipped close to the claws. Roast them of a very nice brown: and when done

Digitized by Google

put a little sprig of myrtle into the bill of each. Have ready a savoury jelly, as before, and with it half-fill a bowl of such a size as shall be proper to turn down on the dish you mean it to be served in. When the jelly and the birds are cold, see that no gravy hang to the birds, and then lay them upside down in the jelly. Before the rest of it begins to set, pour it over the birds so as to be three inches above the feet. This should be done full twenty-four hours before serving.

This dish has a very handsome appearance in the middle range of a second course: or when served with the jelly roughed large, it makes a side or corner thing, its size being then less. The head should be kept up as if alive, by tying the neck with some thread, and the legs bent as if the pigeon sat upon them.

To pot Pigeons.

Let them be quite fresh, clean them carefully, and season them with salt and pepper: lay them close in a small deep pan; for the smaller the surface, and the closer they are packed, the less butter will be wanted. Cover them with butter, then with very thick paper tied down, and bake them. When cold, put them dry into pots that will hold two or three in each; and pour butter over them, using that which was baked as part. Observe that the butter should be pretty thick over them, if they are to be kept. If pigeons were boned, and then put in an oval form into the pot, they would lie closer, and require less butter. They may be stuffed with a fine forcemeat made with veal, bacon, &c. and then they will eat excellently. If a high flavour is approved of, add mace, allspice, and a little Cayenne, before baking.

Larks, and other small Birds.

Draw, and spit them on a bird-spit; tie this on another spit, and roast them. Baste gently with butter, and strew bread-crumbs upon them till half-done: brown and serve with fried crumbs round.

GAME, &c.

To keep Game, &c.

Game ought not to be thrown away even when it has been kept a very long time; for when it seems to be spoiled it may often be made fit for eating, by nicely cleaning it, and washing with vinegar and water. If

Digitized by Google

there is danger of birds not keeping, draw, crop, and pick them; then wash in two or three waters, and rub them with salt. Have ready a large sauce-pan of boiling water, and plunge them into it one by one; drawing them up and down by the legs, that the water may pass through them. Let them stay five or six minutes in; then hang them up in a cold place. When drained, pepper and salt the insides well. Before roasting, wash them well.

The most delicate birds, even grouse, may be preserved thus. Those that live by suction cannot be done this way, as they are never drawn; and perhaps the heat might make them worse, as the water could not pass through them, but they bear being high.

Lumps of charcoal put about birds and meat will preserve them from taint, and restore what is spoiling.

Pheasants and Partridges.

Roast them as turkey; and serve with a fine gravy (into which put a very small bit of garlic), and bread-sauce. When cold, they may be made into excellent patties, but their flavour should not be overpowered by lemon. For the manner of trussing a pheasant or partridge, see *plate* IX.

To pot Partridge, or Quail.

Clean them nicely; and season with mace, allspice, white pepper, and salt, in fine powder. Rub every part well; then lay the breast downwards in a pan, and pack the birds as close as you possibly can. Put a good deal of butter on them; then cover the pan with a coarse flour-paste and a paper over, tie it close, and bake. When cold, put the birds into pots, and cover them with butter.

A very cheap way of potting Birds.

Prepare them as directed in the last receipt; and when baked and grown cold, cut them into proper pieces for helping, pack them close into a large potting-pan, and (if possible) leave no spaces to receive the butter. Cover them with butter, and one-third part less will be wanted than when the birds are done whole.

The butter that has covered potted things will serve for basting, or for paste for meat pies.

To dress Moor-Fowl with Red Cabbage.

Truss the moor-game as for boiling; put them on with a

Digitized by Google

little soup, let them stew for half an hour; cut a stock of red cabbage in four quarters, put it to the moor-fowl, season with white pepper and salt, a little piece of butter rolled in flour; the addition of a glass of port wine is liked by many people. Lift out the cabbage, and place it neatly in the dish, the moor-fowl on it. Pour the sauce over them, and garnish with small slices of bacon fried.

To clarify Butter for potted Things.

Put it into a sauce-boat, and set that over the fire in a stew-pan that has a little water in. When melted, take care not to pour the milky parts over the potted things: they will sink to the bottom.

To pot Moor Game.

Pick, singe, and wash the birds nicely; then dry them; and season, inside and out, pretty high, with pepper, mace, nutmeg, allspice, and salt. Pack them in as small a pot as will hold them, cover them with butter, and bake in a very slow oven. When cold, take off the butter, dry them from the gravy, and put one bird into each pot, which should just fit. Add as much more butter as will cover them, but take care that it does not oil. The best way to melt it is, by warming it in a basin set in a bowl of hot water.

Grouse.

Roast them like fowls, but the head is to be twisted under the wing. They must not be over-done. Serve with a rich gravy in the dish, and bread-sauce. The sauce for wild-fowl, as will be described hereafter under the head of *Sauces*, may be used instead of common gravy.

To roast Wild Fowl.

The flavour is best preserved without stuffing. Put pepper, salt, and a piece of butter into each.

Wild fowl require much less dressing than tame: they should be served of a fine colour, and well frothed up. A rich brown gravy should be sent in the dish: and when the breast is cut into slices, before taking off the bone, a squeeze of lemon, with pepper and salt, is a great improvement to the flavour.

To take off the fishy taste which wild fowl sometimes have, put an onion, salt and hot water, into the dripping-pan, and baste them for the first ten minutes with this; then take away the pan, and baste constantly with butter.

Digitized by Google

Wild Ducks, Teal, &c.

Should be taken up with the gravy in. Baste them with butter; and sprinkle a little salt before they are taken up, put a good gravy upon them, and serve with shalot-sauce, in a boat.

Woodcocks, Snipes, and Quails

Keep good several days. Roast them without drawing, and serve on toast. Butter only should be eaten with them, as gravy takes off from the fine flavour. The thigh and back are esteemed the most. For the manner of trussing a woodcock or snipe, see *plate* IX.

To dress Plovers.

Roast the *green* ones in the same way as woodcocks and quails (see above) without drawing; and serve on a toast. *Gray* plovers may be either roasted, or stewed with gravy, herbs, and spice.

Plover's Eggs

Are a nice and fashionable dish. Boil them ten minutes, and serve either hot or cold on a napkin.

Guinea and Pea Fowl

Eat much like pheasants. Dress them in the same way. (See *page* 105.)

Hares, and Rabbits,

If properly taken care of, will keep a great time, and even when the cook fancies them past eating, may be in the highest perfection; which if eaten when fresh killed they are not. As they are usually paunched in the field, the cook cannot prevent this: but the hare keeps longer, and eats much better, if not opened for four or five days, or according to the weather.

If paunched, as soon as a hare comes in it should be wiped quite dry, the heart and liver taken out, and the liver scalded to keep for the stuffing. Repeat this wiping every day; mix pepper and ginger, and rub on the inside; and put a large piece of charcoal into it. If the spice is applied early, it will prevent that musty taste which long keeping in the damp occasions, and which also affects the stuffing.

An old hare should be kept as long as possible: if to be roasted. It must also be well soaked.

Digitized by Google

To roast Hare.

After it is skinned, let it be extremely well washed, and then soaked an hour or two in water: and if old, lard it: which will make it tender, as also will letting it lie in vinegar.

If however it is put into vinegar, it should be exceedingly well washed in water afterwards. Put a large relishing stuffing into the belly, and then sew it up. Baste it well with milk till half-done, and afterwards with butter. If the blood has settled in the neck, soaking the part in warm water, and putting it to the fire warm, will remove it: especially if you also nick the skin here and there with a small knife to let it out. The hare should be kept at a distance from the fire at first. Serve with a fine froth, rich gravy, melted butter, and currant-jelly sauce: the gravy in the dish. For stuffing use the liver, an anchovy some fat bacon, a little suet, herbs, pepper, salt, nutmeg, a little onion, crumbs of bread, and an egg to bind it all.

The ears must be nicely cleaned and singed. They are reckoned a dainty.

For the manner of trussing a hare, see *plate* IX.

To jug an old Hare.

After cleaning and skinning, cut it up: and season it with pepper, salt, allspice, pounded mace, and a little nutmeg. Put it into a jar with an onion, a clove or two, a bunch of sweet herbs, a piece of coarse beef, and the carcass-bones over all. Tie the jar down with a bladder, and leather or strong paper; and put it into a sauce-pan of water up to the neck, but no higher. Keep the water boiling five hours. When it is to be served, boil the gravy up with a piece of butter and flour: and if the meat get cold, warm it in this, but not to boil.

Broiled and hashed Hare.

The flavour of broiled hare is particularly fine; the legs or wings must be seasoned first; rub with cold butter, and serve very hot.

The other parts, warmed with gravy, and a little stuffing, may be served separately.

To pot Hare,

For which an old one does well, as likewise for soup and pie.

Digitized by Google

After seasoning it, bake it with butter. When cold, take the meat from the bones, and beat it in a mortar. If not high enough, add salt, mace, pepper, and a piece of the finest fresh butter melted in a spoonful or two of the gravy that came from the hare. When well mixed, put it into small pots, and cover with butter. The legs and back should be baked at the bottom of the jar, to keep them moist, and the bones be put over them.

Rabbits

May be eaten various ways, as follows.

Roasted with stuffing and gravy, like hare, or without stuffing; with sauce of the liver and parsley chopped in melted butter, pepper, and salt; or larded. For the manner of trussing a rabbit for either roasting or boiling, see *plate* IX.

Boiled, and smothered with onion sauce: the butter to be melted with milk instead of water.

Fried in joints, with dried or fried parsley. The same liver-sauce, this way also.

Fricasseed, as before directed (in page 99) for chickens.

In a pie, as chicken, with forcemeat, &c. In this way, they are excellent when young.

Potted.

To make a Rabbit taste much like Hare.

Choose one that is young, but full grown: hang it in the skin three or four days; then skin it; and lay it, without washing, in a seasoning of black pepper and allspice in a very fine powder, a glass of port wine, and the same quantity of vinegar. Baste it occasionally, for forty hours; then stuff it, and roast it as a hare, and with the same sauce. Do not wash off the liquor that it was soaked in.

To pot Rabbits.

Cut up two or three young but full grown ones, and take the leg bones off at the thigh; pack them as closely as possible in a small pan, after seasoning them with pepper, mace, Cayenne, salt, and allspice, all in very fine powder. Make the top as smooth as you can. Keep out the heads and the carcasses, but take off the meat about the neck. Put a good deal of butter, and bake the whole gently. Keep it two days in the pan; then shift it into small pots,

Digitized by Google

adding butter. The livers also should be added, as they eat well.

To blanch Rabbit, Fowl, &c.

Is to set it on the fire in a small quantity of cold water, and let it boil: as soon as it boils, it is to be taken out, and put into cold water for a few minutes.

PART IV.

SOUPS AND GRAVIES.

General Directions respecting Soups and Gravies.

When there is any fear of gravy-meat being spoiled before it be wanted, season well, and fry it lightly, which will preserve it two days longer; but the gravy is best when the juices are fresh.

When soups or gravies are to be put by, let them be changed every day into fresh scalded pans. Whatever has vegetables boiled in it, is apt to turn sour sooner than the juices of meat. Never keep any gravy, &c. in metal.

When fat remains on any soup, a tea-cupful of flour and water mixed quite smooth, and boiled in, will take it off.

If richness, or greater consistency, be wanted, a good lump of butter mixed with flour, and boiled in the soup, will give either of these qualities.

Long boiling is necessary to give the full flavour of the ingredients, therefore time should be allowed for soups and gravies; and they are best if made the day before they are wanted.

Soups and gravies are far better when the meat is put at the bottom of the pan, and stewed, and the herbs, roots, &c. with butter, than when water is put to the meat at first; and the gravy that is drawn from the meat should be almost dried up before the water is put to it. Don't use the sediment of gravies, &c. that have stood to be cold. When onions are strong, boil a turnip with them; if for sauce this will make them mild.

If soups or gravies are too weak, do not cover them in boiling, that the watery particles may evaporate.

Digitized by Google

A clear jelly of *Cow-heels* is very useful to keep in the house, being a great improvement to soups and gravies.

Vermicelli and Macaroni thicken soups and sauces, and give them a fine flavour. Wash an ounce of each carefully, then simmer them a few minutes in water, and add them with the liquor, to boil in the sauce, &c. till tender.

SOUPS, &c.

Mutton Broth.

Soak a neck of mutton in water for an hour: cut off the scrag, and put it into a stew-pan with two quarts of water. As soon as it boils, skim it well, and then simmer it an hour and a half, then take the best end of the mutton, cut it into pieces (two bones in each), take some of the fat off, and put as many as you think proper: skim the moment the fresh meat boils up, and every quarter of an hour afterwards. Have ready four or five carrots, the same number of turnips, and three onions, all cut, but not small; and put them in soon enough to get quite tender: and four large spoonfuls of barley, or rice, first wetted with cold water. The meat should stew three hours. Salt to taste, and serve altogether. Twenty minutes before serving, put in some chopped parsley. It is an excellent winter-dish.

Veal Broth.

Stew a small knuckle in about three quarts of water, two ounces of rice, a little salt, and a blade of mace, till the liquor is half wasted away.

Colouring for Soups or Gravies.

Put four ounces of lump sugar, a gill of water and half an ounce of the finest butter, into a small tosser, and set it over a gentle fire. Stir it with a wooden spoon, till of a bright brown. Then add half a pint of water; boil, skim, and when cold, bottle and cork it close. Add to soup or gravy as much of this as will give a proper colour.

A clear brown Stock for Gravy-Soup or Gravy.

Put a knuckle of veal, a pound of lean beef, and a pound of the lean of a gammon or bacon, all sliced, into a stew-pan with two or three scraped carrots, two onions, two turnips, two heads of celery sliced, and two quarts of water. Stew the meat quite tender, but do not let it brown. When thus

Digitized by Google

prepared, it will serve either for soup, or brown or white gravy; if for brown gravy, put some of the above colouring and boil a few minutes.

An excellent Soup.

Take a scrag or knuckle of veal, slices of undressed gammon or bacon, onions, mace, and a small quantity of water; simmer till very strong: and lower it with a good beef-broth made the day before, and stewed till the meat is done to rags. Add cream, vermicelli, and almonds, as will be directed in the next receipt, and a roll.

An excellent white Soup.

Take a scrag of mutton, a knuckle of veal, after cutting off as much meat as will make collops, two or three shank-bones of mutton nicely cleaned, and a quarter of a pound of very fine undrest lean gammon of bacon: with a bunch of sweet herbs, a piece of fresh lemon-peel, two or three onions, three blades of mace, and a dessert-spoonful of white pepper; boil all in three quarts of water, till the meat falls quite to pieces. Next day take off the fat, clear the jelly from the sediment, and put it into a sauce-pan of the nicest tin. If macaroni is used, it should be added soon enough to get perfectly tender, after soaking in cold water. Vermicelli may be added after the thickening, as it requires less time to do. Have ready the thickening, which is to be made as follows:

Blanch a quarter of a pound of sweet almonds, and beat them to a paste in a marble mortar with a spoonful of water to prevent their oiling; mince a large slice of drest veal or chicken, and beat it with a piece of stale white bread; add all this to a pint of thick cream, a bit of fresh lemon-peel, and a blade of mace, in the finest powder. Boil it a few minutes: add to it a pint of soup, and strain and pulp it through a coarse sieve: this thickening is then fit for putting to the rest, which should boil for half an hour afterwards.

A plainer white Soup.

Two or three pints of soup may be made of a small knuckle of veal, with seasoning as directed in the last article; and both served together, with the addition of a quarter of a pint of good milk. Two spoonfuls of cream, and a little ground rice, will give it a proper thickness.

Digitized by Google

Giblet Soup.

Scald and clean three or four sets of goose or duck giblets: set them to stew, with a pound or two of gravy-beef, scrag of mutton, or the bone of a knuckle of veal; an ox-tail, or some shanks of mutton; with three onions, a large bunch of sweet herbs, a tea-spoonful of white pepper, and a large spoonful of salt. Put five pints of water, and simmer till the gizzards (which must be each in four pieces) are quite tender: skim nicely, and add a quarter of a pint of cream, two tea-spoonfuls of mushroom powder, and an ounce of butter mixed with a dessert-spoonful of flour. Let it boil a few minutes, and serve with the giblets. It may be seasoned, instead of cream, with two glasses of sherry or Madeira, a large spoonful of ketchup, and some Cayenne. When in the tureen, add salt.

Partridge Soup.

Take two old partridges; skin them: and cut them into pieces, with three or four slices of ham, a stick of celery, and three large onions cut into slices. Fry them all in butter till brown, but take care not to burn them. Then put them into a stew-pan, with five pints of boiling water, a few pepper-corns, a shank or two of mutton, and a little salt. Stew it gently two hours; then strain it through a sieve, and put it again into a stew-pan, with some stewed celery and fried bread: when it is near boiling, skim it, pour it into a tureen, and serve it up hot.

Macaroni Soup.

Boil a pound of the best macaroni in a quart of good stock till quite tender; then take out half, and put it into another stew-pot. To the remainder add some more stock, and boil it till you can pulp all the macaroni through a fine sieve. Then add together that, the two liquors, a pint or more of cream boiling-hot, the macaroni that was first taken out, and half a pound of grated Parmesan or pine apple cheese; make it hot, but do not let it boil. Serve it with the crust of a roll cut into the size of a shilling.

A Pepper-pot, to be served in a Tureen.

To three quarts of water put vegetables according to the season; in summer, peas, lettuce, and spinach; in winter, carrots, turnips, celery; and onions in both. Cut

Digitized by Google

small, and stew with two pounds of neck of mutton, or a fowl, and a pound of pickled pork, in three quarts of water till quite tender.

On first boiling, skim. Half an hour before serving, add a lobster, or crab, cleared from the bones. Season with salt and Cayenne. A small quantity of rice should be put in with the meat. Some people choose very small suet dumplings boiled with it. Should any fat rise, skim nicely, and put half a cup of water with a little flour.

Pepper-pot may be made of various things, and is understood to be a due proportion of fish, flesh, fowl, vegetables, and pulse.

Turnip Soup.

Take off a knuckle of veal all the meat that can be made into cutlets, &c. and set the remainder on to stew with an onion, a bunch of herbs, a blade of mace, and five pints of water; cover it close; and let it do on a slow fire, four or five hours at least. Strain it, and set it by till next day; then take the fat and sediment from it, and simmer it with turnips cut into small dice till tender, seasoning it with salt and pepper. Before serving, rub down half a spoonful of flour with half a pint of good cream, and the size of a walnut of butter. Let a small roll simmer in the soup till wet through, and serve this with it. It should be as thick as middling cream.

Old Peas Soup.

Save the water of boiled pork or beef; and if too salt, put as much fresh water to it; or use fresh water entirely, with roast-beef bones, a ham or gammon-bone, or an anchovy or two. Simmer these with some good whole or split peas; the smaller the quantity of water at first, the better. Simmer till the peas will pulp through a colander; then set the pulp, and more of the liquor that boiled the peas, with two carrots, a turnip, a leek, and a stick of celery cut into bits, to stew till all is quite tender. The last requires less time; an hour will do for it.

When ready, put fried bread cut into dice, dried mint rubbed fine, pepper, and (if wanted) salt, into the tureen; and pour the soup in.

Green Peas Soup.

In shelling the peas, divide the old from the young; put the old ones, with an ounce of butter, a pint of water,

Digitized by Google

the outside leaves of a lettuce or two, two onions, pepper, and salt, to stew till you can pulp the peas; and when you have done so, put to the liquor that stewed them some more water, the hearts and tender stalks of the lettuces, the young peas, a handful of spinach cut small, and salt and pepper to relish properly, and stew till quite soft. If the soup is too thin, or not rich enough, either of these faults may be removed by adding an ounce or two of butter, mixed with a spoonful of rice or wheat-flour, and boiled with it half an hour. Before serving, boil some green mint shred fine in the soup.

When there is plenty of vegetables, no meat is necessary, but if meat be preferred, a pig's foot or ham-bone, &c. may be boiled with the old peas, which is called the stock. More butter than is mentioned above may be used with advantage, if the soup is required to be very rich.

When peas first come in, or are very young, the stock may be made of the shells washed, and boiled till they will pulp with the above; more thickening will then be wanted.

Gravy Soup.

Wash and soak a leg of beef: break the bone and set it on the fire with a gallon of water, a large bunch of sweet herbs, two large onions sliced and fried a *fine* brown (but not burnt), two blades of mace, three cloves, twenty berries of allspice, and forty black peppers. Stew till the soup is as rich as you choose; then take out the meat, which will be fit for the servants' table with a little of the gravy. Next day take off the cake of fat: which will serve for basting, or for common pie-crust. Have ready such vegetables as you choose to serve. Cut carrots, turnips, and celery, small, and simmer till tender: some people do not like them to be sent to table, only the flavour of them. Boil vermicelli a quarter of an hour; and add to it a large spoonful of soy, and one of mushroom-ketchup. A French roll should be made hot, put into the soup till moist through, and served in the tureen.

Vegetable Soup.

Pare and slice five or six cucumbers; and add to these the inside of as many cos-lettuces, a sprig or two of mint, two or three onions, some pepper and salt, a pint and a half of young peas, and a little parsley. Put these, with half a

Digitized by Google

pound of fresh butter, into a sauce-pan, to stew in their own liquor, near a gentle fire, half an hour; then pour two quarts of boiling water to the vegetables, and stew them two hours; rub down a little flour into a tea-cupful of water, boil it with the rest fifteen or twenty minutes, and serve it.

Another way.—Peel and slice six large onions, six potatoes, six carrots, and four turnips; fry them in half a pound of butter, and pour on them four quarts of boiling water. Toast a crust of bread as brown and hard as possible, but do not burn it; put that, some celery, sweet herbs, white pepper, and salt, to the above; stew it all gently four hours, then strain it through a coarse cloth: have ready sliced carrot, celery, and a little turnip, and add to your liking: and stew them tender in the soup. If approved, you may add an anchovy, and a spoonful of ketchup.

Carrot Soup.

Put some beef-bones, with four quarts of the liquor in which a leg of mutton or beef has been boiled, two large onions, a turnip, pepper, and salt, into a sauce-pan and stew for three hours. Have ready six large carrots scraped and cut thin; strain the soup on them, and stew them till soft enough to pulp through a hair sieve or coarse cloth: then boil the pulp with the soup, which is to be as thick as peas-soup. Use two wooden spoons to rub the carrots through. Make the soup the day before it is to be used. Add Cayenne. Pulp only the red part of the carrot, and not the yellow.

Onion Soup.

Into the water that has boiled a leg or neck of mutton, put carrots, turnips, and (if you have one) a shank-bone, and simmer two hours. Strain it on six onions, first sliced and fried of a light brown; simmer three hours, skim it carefully and serve. Put into it a little roll, or fried bread.

Spinach Soup.

Shred two handfuls of spinach, a turnip, two onions, a head of celery, two carrots, and a little thyme and parsley. Put all into a stew-pot, with a bit of butter the size of a walnut, and a pint of broth, or the water in which meat has been boiled; stew till the vegetables are quite tender; work them through a coarse cloth or sieve with a spoon;

Digitized by Google

then to the pulp of the vegetables, and liquor, put a quart of fresh water, pepper, and salt, and boil all together. Have ready some suet dumplings, the size of a walnut; and before you put the soup into the tureen, put them into it. The suet must not be shred too fine; and take care that it is quite fresh.

Leek Soup.

Put the water that has boiled a leg of mutton into a stew-pot, with a quantity of chopped leeks, and pepper and salt; simmer them an hour: then mix some oat-meal with a little cold water quite smooth, pour it into the soup, set it on a slow part of the fire, and let it simmer gently; but take care that it does not burn to the bottom.

Ox Rump Soup.

Two or three rumps of beef will make it stronger than a much larger quantity of meat without these; and form a very nourishing soup.

Make it like gravy soup, and give it what flavour or thickening you like.

Hessian Soup and Ragout.

Clean the root of a neat's tongue very nicely, and half an ox's head, with salt and water, and soak them afterwards in water only. Then stew them in five or six quarts of water, till tolerably tender. Let the soup stand to be cold; take off the fat, which will make good paste or hot meat pies, or will do to baste. Put to the soup a pint of split peas, or a quart of whole ones, twelve carrots, six turnips, six potatoes, six large onions, a bunch of sweet herbs, and two heads of celery. Simmer them without the meat, till the vegetables are done enough to pulp with the peas through a sieve; and the soup will then be about the thickness of cream. Season it with pepper, salt, mace, allspice, a clove or two, and a little Cayenne, all in fine powder. If the peas are bad, the soup may not be thick enough; then boil in it a slice of roll, and put it through the colander; or add a little rice-flour, mixing it by degrees.

For the *Ragout*, cut the nicest part of the head, the kernels, and part of the fat of the root of the tongue, into small thick pieces. Rub these with some of the above seasoning, as you put them into a quart of the liquor, kept out for that purpose before the vegetables were added; flour well,

Digitized by Google

and simmer them till nicely tender. Then put a little mushroom and walnut ketchup, a little soy, a glass of port wine and a teaspoonful of made mustard: and boil all up together before served. If for company, small eggs and forcemeat balls.

This way furnishes an excellent soup and a ragout at a small expense, and they are not common. The other part will warm for the family.

Soup a-la-sap.

Boil half a pound of grated potatoes, a pound of beef sliced thin, a pint of grey peas, an onion, and three ounces of rice, in six pints of water, to five; strain it through a colander: then pulp the peas to it, and turn it into a saucepan again with two heads of celery sliced. Stew it tender, and add pepper and salt; and when you serve, add also fried bread.

Portable Soup.

Boil one or two knuckles of veal, one or two shins of beef, and three pounds of beef, in as much water only as will cover them. Take the marrow out of the bones: put any sort of spice you like, and three large onions. When the meat is done to rags, strain it off, and put it into a *very* cold place. When cold, take off the cake of fat (which will make crusts for servants' pies), put the soup into a double-bottomed tin sauce-pan, and set it on a pretty quick fire, but don't let it burn. It must boil fast and uncovered, and be stirred constantly, for eight hours. Put into a pan, and let it stand in a cold place a day; then pour it into a round soup china-dish, and set the dish into a stew-pan of boiling water on a stove, and let it boil, and be now and then stirred, till the soup is thick and ropy; then it is enough. Pour it into the little round part at the bottom of cups or basins turned upside down, to form cakes; and when cold, turn them out on flannel to dry. Keep them in tin canisters. When they are to be used, melt them in boiling water; and if you wish the flavour of herbs, or any thing else, boil it first, strain off the water, and melt the soup in it.

This is very convenient in the country, or at sea, where fresh meat is not always at hand; as by this means a basin of soup may be made in five minutes.

Digitized by Google

Soup maigre.

Melt half a pound of butter into a stew-pan, shake it round, and throw in six middling onions sliced. Shake the pan well for two or three minutes; then put to it five heads of celery, two handfuls of spinach, two cabbage-lettuces cut small, and some parsley. Shake the pan well for ten minutes; then put in two quarts of water, some crusts of bread, a tea-spoonful of beaten pepper, three or four blades of mace; and if you have any white beet leaves, add a large handful of them cut small.

Boil gently an hour. Just before serving, beat in two yolks of eggs and a large spoonful of vinegar.

Another.—Flour and fry a quart of green peas, four onions sliced, the coarse stocks of celery, a carrot, a turnip, and a parsnip; then pour on them three quarts of water. Let it simmer till the whole will pulp through a sieve. Then boil in it the best of the celery cut thin.

Stock for brown or white Fish Soups.

Take four or five flounders, and two pounds of eels. Clean them well, and cut them into pieces: cover them with water; and season them with mace, pepper, salt, an onion stuck with cloves, a head of celery, two parsley-roots sliced, and a bunch of sweet herbs. Simmer an hour and a half closely covered, and then strain it off for use. If for brown soup, first fry the fish brown in butter, and then do as above. It will not keep more than two or three days.

Eel Soup.

Take three pounds of small eels; put to them two quarts of water, a crust of bread, three blades of mace, some whole pepper, an onion, and a bunch of sweet herbs: cover them close, and stew till the fish is quite broken; then strain it off. Toast some bread, cut it into dice, and pour the soup on it boiling. A piece of carrot may be put in at first. This soup will be as rich as if made of meat. A quarter of a pint of rich cream, with a tea-spoonful of flour rubbed smooth in it, is a great improvement.

Flounder Soup.

Make it of the stock-fish for soup (as above directed) with an ounce of vermecelli boiled in it, a little before it is served. Then add half a pint of cream, beaten with the

Digitized by Google

yolks of two eggs. Stir it near, but not on the fire. Serve it with a small French roll made hot in a Dutch oven, and then soaked in the soup an hour.

Excellent Lobster Soup.

Take the meat from the claws, bodies, and tails, of six small lobsters: take away the brown fur, and the bag in the head; beat the fins, chine, and small claws, in a mortar. Boil it very gently in two quarts of water, with the crumb of a French roll, some white pepper, salt, two anchovies, a large onion, sweet herbs, and a bit of lemon-peel, till you have extracted the goodness of them all. Strain it off. Beat the spawn in a mortar, with a bit of butter, a quarter of a nutmeg, and a tea-spoonful of flour; mix it with a quart of cream. Cut the tails into pieces, and give them a boil up with the cream and soup. Serve with forcemeat balls made of the remainder of the lobster, mace, pepper, salt, a few crumbs, and an egg or two. Let the balls be made up with a bit of flour, and heated in the soup.

Oyster Soup.

Make a rich mutton broth, with two large onions, three blades of mace, and black pepper. When strained pour it on a hundred and fifty oysters, without the beards, and a bit of butter rolled in flour. Simmer gently a quarter of an hour, and serve.

Clam Soup.

To a quart of clams, add a pint of their liquor saved in the opening, three pints of water, half a slice of bread, the size of a nutmeg of butter, three blades of mace, a few whole peppers and a bunch of sweet herbs. Cover close and stew for three quarters of an hour; then strain it off. Put toasted bread cut in dice into the tureen and pour the soup boiling upon it.

A quarter of a pint of cream added in just before serving, adds greatly to the richness.

GRAVIES.

General Directions respecting Gravies.

Gravy may be made quite as good of the skirts of beef, and the kidney, as of any other meat prepared in the same way.

An ox-kidney, or milt, makes good gravy, cut all to pieces, and prepared as other meat; and so will the

Digitized by Google

shank-end of mutton that has been dressed, if much be not wanted.

The shank-bones of mutton are a great improvement to the richness of gravy; but first soak them well, and scour them clean.

Taragon gives the flavour of French cookery, and in high gravies is a great improvement; but it should be added only a short time before serving.

To dress Gravy that will keep a week.

Cut lean beef thin, put it into a frying-pan without any butter, and set it on a fire covered, but take care it does not burn: let it stay till all the gravy that comes out of the meat is dried up into it again; put as much water as will cover the meat, and let that stew away. Then put to the meat a small quantity of water, herbs, onions, spice, and a bit of lean ham; simmer till it is rich, and keep it in a cool place. Don't take off the fat till going to be used.

Clear Gravy.

Slice beef thin; broil a part of it over a very clear quick fire, just enough to give colour to the gravy, but not to dress it: put that and the raw into a very nicely tinned stew-pan, with two onions, a clove or two, whole black peppers, berries of allspice, and a bunch of sweet herbs: cover it with hot water, give it one boil, and skim it well two or three times; then cover it, and simmer till quite strong.

Brown Gravy.

Lay over the bottom of a stew-pan as much lean veal as will cover it an inch thick; then cover the veal with thin slices of undressed gammon, two or three onions, some sweet herbs, two blades of mace, and three cloves. Cover the stew-pan, and set it over a slow fire; but when the juices come out, let the fire be a little quicker. When the meat is of a fine brown, fill the pan with good beef broth, boil and skim it, then simmer an hour: add a little water, mixed with as much flour as will make it properly thick; boil it half an hour, and strain it. This will keep a week.

White Sauce.

Cut lean veal into small slices, and the same quantity of lean bacon or ham: put them into a stew-pan with a good piece of butter, an onion, a blade of mace, a few mushroom buttons, and a bit of thyme; fry the whole over a very

Digitized by Google

slow fire, but not to brown it; thicken it with flour; then put an equal quantity of good broth, and rich cream; let it boil half an hour, and stir it all the time; strain it through a soup-strainer.

A Gravy without Meat.

Put a glass of small-beer, a glass of water, some pepper, salt, lemon-peel grated, a bruised clove or two, and a spoonful of walnut-pickle, or mushroom-ketchup, into a basin. Slice an onion, flour and fry it in a piece of butter till it is brown. Then turn all the above into a small tosser with the onion, and simmer it covered twenty minutes. Strain it off for use, and when cold take off the fat.

A rich Gravy.

Cut beef into thin slices, according to the quantity wanted; slice onions thin, and flour both; fry them of a light pale brown, but don't on any account suffer them to get black: put them into a stew-pan, pour boiling water on the browning in the frying-pan, boil it up, and pour on the meat. Put to it a bunch of parsley, thyme, and savoury, a small bit of marjoram, some mace, berries of allspice, whole black peppers, a clove or two, and a bit of ham, or gammon of bacon. Simmer till you have extracted all the juices of the meat; and be sure to skim the moment it boils, and often after. If for a hare, or stewed fish, anchovy should be added.

Gravy for a Fowl when there is no Meat to make it.

Wash the feet nicely, and cut them and the neck small; simmer them with a little bread browned, a slice of onion, a bit of parsley and thyme, some pepper and salt, and the liver and gizzard, in a quarter of a pint of water, till half-wasted. Take out the liver, bruise it, and strain the liquor to it. Then thicken it with flour and butter, and add a tea-spoonful of mushroom-ketchup, and it will be very good.

Veal Gravy.

Make it as directed for brown gravy (*page* 121); but leave out the spice, herbs, and flour. It should be drawn very slowly; and if for white dishes, don't let the meat brown.

Gravy to make Mutton eat like Venison.

Pick a very stale woodcock or snipe, cut it to pieces

Digitized by Google

(but first take out the bag from the entrails), and simmer with as much unseasoned meat-gravy as you will want. Strain it, and serve in the dish.

Strong Fish-Gravy.

Skin two or three eels, or some flounders; gut and wash them very clean; cut them into small pieces, and put into a saucepan. Cover them with water, and add a little crust of bread toasted brown, two blades of mace, some whole pepper, sweet herbs, a piece of lemon-peel, an anchovy or two, and a tea-spoonful of horse-radish. Cover close, and simmer; add a bit of butter and flour, and boil with the above.

Savoury Jelly, to put over Cold Pies.

Make it of a small bare knuckle of leg or shoulder of veal, or a piece of scrag of that, or mutton: or, if the pie be of fowl or rabbit, the carcasses, necks, and heads, added to any piece of meat, will be sufficient, observing to give consistence by cow-heel, or shanks of mutton. Put the meat, a slice of lean ham or bacon, a faggot of different herbs, two blades of mace, an onion or two, a small bit of lemon-peel, and a tea-spoonful of Jamaica pepper bruised, and the same of whole pepper, and three pints of water, in a stew-pot that shuts very close. As soon as it boils skim it well, and let it simmer very slowly till quite strong; strain it, and when cold take off the fat with a spoon first, and then to remove every particle of grease, lay a clean piece of cap or blotting-paper on it. When cold, if not clear, boil it a few minutes with the whites of two eggs (but don't add the sediment), and pour it through a nice sieve, with a napkin in it, which has been dipped in boiling water, to prevent waste.

Jelly to cover cold Fish.

Clean a Trout, and put it into three quarts of water, with a calf's foot, or cow-heel, a stick of horse radish, an onion, three blades of mace, some white pepper, a piece of lemon-peel, and a good slice of lean gammon. Strew it until it will jelly; strain it off; when cold remove every bit of fat: take it up from the sediment, and boil it with a glass of sherry, the whites of four or five eggs, and a piece of lemon. Boil without stirring; and after a few minutes

Digitized by Google

set it by to stand half an hour, and strain it through a bag, or sieve, with a cloth in it. Cover the fish in it when cold.

PART. V.

SAUCES, &c.

A very good Sauce, especially to hide the bad Colour of Fowls.

CUT the livers, slices of lemon in dice, scalded parsley, and hard eggs: and salt, and mix them with butter; boil them up, and pour over the fowls.

This will do for roast rabbit.

White Sauce for Fricassee of Fowls, Rabbits, White Meat, Fish, or Vegetables.

It is seldom necessary to buy meat for this favourite sauce, as the proportion of that flavour is but small. The water that has boiled fowls, veal, or rabbit; or a little broth, that may be in the house: or the feet and necks of chicken, or raw or dressed veal, will suffice. Stew with a little of water any of these, with a bit of lemon-peel, some sliced onion, some white pepper-corns, a little pounded mace or nutmeg, and a bunch of sweet herbs, until the flavour be good, then strain it, and add a little good cream, a piece of butter, and a *little* flour; salt to your taste. A squeeze of lemon may be added after the sauce is taken off the fire, shaking it well. Yolk of egg is often used in fricassee, but if you have any cream it is better; and the former is apt to curdle.

Sauce for Wild Fowl.

Simmer a tea-cupful of port wine, the same quantity of good meat-gravy, a little shalot, a little pepper, salt, a grate of nutmeg, and a bit of mace, for ten minutes: put in a bit of butter, and flour, give it all one boil, and pour it through the birds. In general they are not stuffed as tame, but may be done so if liked.

Another for the same, or for Ducks.

Serve a rich gravy in the dish: cut the breast into sli-

Digitized by Google

ces, but don't take them off; cut a lemon, and put pepper and salt on it; then squeeze it on the breast, and pour a spoonful of gravy over before you help.

An excellent Sauce for boiled Turkey.

Rub half a pound of butter with a tea-spoonful of flour, put to it a *little* water, melt it, and add near a quarter of a pint of thick cream, and half an anchovy chopped fine, not washed; set it over the fire; and as it boils up, add a large spoonful of real India soy. If that does not give it a fine colour, put a little more. Turn it into the sauce-tureen, and put some salt and half a lemon: stir it well to hinder it from curdling.

Sauce for Fowl of any sort.

Boil some veal-gravy, pepper, salt, the juice of a sour orange and a lemon, and a quarter as much of port wine as of gravy; and pour it into the dish, or a boat.

Sauce for cold Fowl, or Partridge.

Rub down in a mortar the yolks of two eggs boiled hard, an anchovy, two dessert-spoonfuls of oil, three of vinegar, a shalot, Cayenne if approved, and a tea-spoonful of mustard. All should be pounded before the oil is added. Then strain it. Shalot-vinegar, instead of shalot, eats well.

A very fine Mushroom Sauce for Fowls, or Rabbits.

Wash and pick a pint of young mushrooms, and rub them with salt, to take off the tender skin. Put them into a sauce-pan with a little salt, some nutmeg, a blade of mace, a pint of cream, and a good piece of butter rubbed in flour. Boil them up, and stir them till done; then pour it round the chickens, &c. Garnish with lemon.

If you cannot get fresh mushrooms, use pickled ones done white, with a little mushroom-powder with the cream, &c.

Lemon White Sauce for boiled Fowls.

Put the peel of a small lemon, cut very thin, into a pint of sweet rich cream, with a sprig of thyme, and ten white pepper-corns. Simmer gently till it tastes well of the lemon: then strain it; and thicken it with a quarter of a pound of butter, and a dessert-spoonful of flour rubbed in it. Boil it up: then pour the juice of the lemon strained into it, stirring it well. Dish the chickens, and then mix a little white gravy, quite hot, with the cream, but don't boil them together: add salt to your taste.

Digitized by Google

Liver Sauce.

Chop boiled liver of rabbits or fowls, and do it as directed for lemon-sauce (*page* 128), with a very little pepper, and salt, and some parsley.

Egg Sauce.

Boil the eggs hard, and cut them into small pieces: then put them to melted butter.

Onion Sauce.

Peel the onions, and boil them tender: squeeze the water from them, then chop them, and add to them butter that has been melted rich and smooth, as will be hereafter directed, but with a little good milk instead of water: boil it up once, and serve it for boiled rabbits, partridges, scrag or knuckle of veal, or roast mutton. A turnip boiled with the onions makes them milder.

Clear Shalot Sauce.

Put a few chopped shalots into a little gravy boiled clear, and near half as much vinegar; season with pepper and salt: boil half an hour.

To make Parsley Sauce when no Parsley-leaves are to be had.

Tie up a little parsley-seed in a bit of clean muslin, and boil it ten minutes in some water. Use this water to melt the butter; and throw into it a little boiled spinach minced, to look like parsley.

Green Sauce, for green Geese, or Ducklings.

Mix a quarter of a pint of sorrel-juice, a glass of white wine, and some scalded gooseberries. Add sugar, and a bit of butter. Boil them up.

Bread Sauce.

Boil a large onion, cut into four, with some black peppers and milk, till the onion is quite a pap. Pour the milk strained on grated white stale bread, and cover it. In an hour put it into a saucepan, with a good piece of butter mixed with a little flour: boil the whole up together, and serve.

Dutch Sauce for Meat or Fish.

Put six spoonfuls of water, and four of vinegar, into a saucepan warm, and thicken it with the yolks of two eggs. Make it quite hot, but do not boil it; squeeze in the juice of half a lemon, and strain it through a sieve.

Digitized by Google

Sauce Robart, for Rumps or Steaks.

Put a piece of butter, the size of an egg, into a saucepan, set it over the fire, and when browning, throw in a handful of sliced onions cut small: fry them brown, but don't let them burn; add half a spoonful of flour, shake the onions in it, and give it another fry: then put four spoonfuls of gravy, and some pepper and salt, and boil it gently ten minutes; skim off the fat; add a tea-spoonful of made mustard, a spoonful of vinegar, and the juice of half a lemon; boil it all, and pour it round the steaks. They should be of a fine yellow brown, and garnished with fried parsley and lemon.

A Sauce, for hot or cold roast Beef.

Grate, or scrape very fine, some horse-radish, a little made mustard, some pounded white sugar, and four large spoonfuls of vinegar. Serve in a saucer.

Sauce for Fish Pies where cream is not ordered.

Take equal quantities of white wine not sweet, vinegar, oyster-liquor, and mushroom-ketchup; boil them up with an anchovy; strain, and pour it through a funnel into the pie after it is baked.

Another.—Chop an anchovy small, and boil it up with three spoonfuls of gravy, a quarter of a pint of cream, and a bit of butter and flour.

Tomata Sauce, for hot or cold Meats.

Put tomatas, when perfectly ripe, into an earthen jar; and set it in an oven, when the bread is drawn, till they are quite soft; then separate the skin from the pulp; and mix this with capsicum vinegar, and a few cloves of garlic pounded, which must both be proportioned to the quantity of fruit. Add powdered ginger, and salt to your taste. (Some white-wine vinegar and Cayenne) may be used instead of capsicum vinegar. Keep the mixture in small wide-mouthed bottles, well corked, and in a dry, cool place.

Apple Sauce, for Goose and roast Pork.

Pare, core, and slice, some apples; and put them in a stone jar, into a saucepan of water, or on a hot hearth. If on a hearth, let a spoonful or two of water be put in, to hinder them from burning. When they are done, bruise them to a mash, and put to them a piece of butter the size

Digitized by Google

of a nutmeg, and a little brown sugar. Serve it in a sauce-tureen.

Old Currant-Sauce for Venison.

Boil an ounce of dried currants in half a pint of water a few minutes; then add a small tea-cupful of bread-crumbs, six cloves, a glass of port wine, and a bit of butter. Stir it till the whole is smooth.

Lemon Sauce.

Cut thin slices of lemon into very small dice, and put them into melted butter; give it one boil, and pour it over boiled fowls.

Carrier Sauce for Mutton.

Chop six shalots fine; and boil them up with a gill of gravy, a spoonful of vinegar, some pepper, and salt. Serve in a boat.

Ham Sauce.

When a ham is almost done with, pick all the meat clean from the bone, leaving out any rusty part: beat the meat and the bone to a mash with a rolling-pin; put it into a sauce-pan, with three spoonfuls of gravy; set it over a slow fire; and stir it all the time, or it will stick to the bottom. When it has been on some time, put to it a small bundle of sweet herbs, some pepper, and half a pint of beef-gravy; cover it up, and let it stew over a gentle fire. When it has a good flavour of the herbs, strain off the gravy. A little of this is an improvement to all gravies.

A very fine Fish Sauce.

Put into a very nice tin sauce-pan a pint of fine port wine, a gill of Malaga, half a pint of fine walnut-ketchup, twelve anchovies and the liquor that belongs to them, a gill of walnut-pickle, the rind and juice of a large lemon, four or five shalots, some Cayenne to taste, three ounces of scraped horse-radish, three blades of mace, and two tea-spoonfuls of made mustard; boil it all gently, till the rawness goes off; then put it into small bottles for use. Cork them very close, and seal the top.

Another.—Chop twenty-four anchovies not washed, and ten shalots, and scrape three spoonfuls of horse-radish; which, with ten blades of mace, twelve cloves, two sliced lemons, half a pint of anchovy liquor, a quart of good cider, and a pint of water, boil to a quart: then strain off; and

Digitized by Google

when cold, add three large spoonfuls of walnut-ketchup, and put into small bottles well corked.

Fish Sauce without Butter.

Simmer very gently a quarter of a pint of vinegar and half a pint of water (which must not be hard), with an onion, half a handful of horse-radish, and the following spices lightly bruised; four cloves, two blades of mace, and half a tea-spoonful of black pepper. When the onion is quite tender, chop it small with two anchovies, and set the whole on the fire to boil for a few minutes, with a spoonful of ketchup. In the mean time, have ready and well beaten, the yolks of three fresh eggs; strain them, mix the liquor by degrees with them, and when well mixed, set the sauce-pan over a gentle fire, keeping a basin in one hand, into which toss the sauce to and fro, and shake the sauce-pan over the fire, that the eggs may not curdle. Don't boil them, only let the sauce be hot enough to give it the thickness of melted butter.

Another Fish Sauce.

Thicken a quarter of a pound of butter with flour, and brown it; then put to it a pound of the best anchovies cut small, six blades of pounded mace, ten cloves, forty berries of black pepper, and allspice, a few small onions, a faggot of sweet herbs (namely, savoury, thyme, basil, and knotted marjoram), and a little parsley and sliced horse-radish: on these pour half a pint of the best sherry, and a pint and a half of strong gravy. Simmer all gently for twenty minutes, then strain it through a sieve, and bottle it for use: the way of using it is, to boil some of it in the butter while melting.

An excellent substitute for Caper Sauce.

Boil slowly some parsley, to let it become a bad colour, cut but *don't chop it fine;* put it to melted butter, with a tea-spoonful of salt, and a dessert-spoonful of vinegar. Boil up and serve.

Oyster Sauce.

Save the liquor in opening the oysters, and boil it with the beards, a bit of mace, and lemon-peel. In the mean time throw the oysters into cold water, and drain it off. Strain the liquor, and put it into a saucepan with them, and as much butter, mixed with a little milk, as will make sauce enough: but first rub a little flour with it.

Digitized by Google

Set them over the fire, and stir all the time; and when the butter has boiled ounce or twice, take them off, and keep the saucepan near the fire, but not on it; for if done too much, the oysters will be hard. Squeeze a little lemon-juice, and serve.

If for company, a little cream is a great improvement. Observe, the oysters will thin the sauce, so put butter accordingly.

Lobster Sauce.

Pound the spawn, and two anchovies; pour on them two spoonfuls of gravy; strain all into some butter melted as will be hereafter directed: then put in the meat of the lobster, give it all one boil, and add a squeeze of lemon.

Another way.—Leave out the anchovies and gravy; and do it as above, either with or without a little salt and ketchup, as you like. Many prefer the flavour of the lobster and salt only.

Shrimp Sauce.

If the shrimps are not pickled at home, pour a little water over them to wash them; put them to butter melted thick and smooth, give them one boil, and add the juice of a lemon.

Anchovy Sauce.

Chop one or two anchovies, without washing, put them to some flour and butter, and a little drop of water; stir it over the fire till it boils once or twice. When the anchovies are good, they will be dissolved; and the colour will be better than by the usual way.

To melt Butter; which is rarely well done, though a very essential article.

Mix in the proportion of a tea-spoonful of flour to four ounces of the best butter, on a trencher. Put it into a small sauce-pan, and two or three table-spoonfuls of hot water, boil quick a minute, shaking it all the time. Milk used instead of water, requires rather less butter, and looks whiter.

Vingaret, for Cold Fowl, or Meat.

Chop mint, parsley, and shalot, mix with salt, oil, and vinegar. Serve in a boat.

Shalot Vinegar.

Split six or eight shalots; put them into a quart bottle,

Digitized by Google

and fill it up with vinegar: stop it, and in a month it will be fit for use.

Camp Vinegar.

Slice a large head of garlic; and put it into a wide-mouthed bottle, with half an ounce of Cayenne, two tea-spoonfuls of real soy, two of walnut-ketchup, four anchovies chopped, a pint of vinegar, and enough cochineal to give it the colour of lavender drops. Let it stand six weeks; then strain off quite clear, and keep in small bottles sealed up.

Sugar Vinegar.

To every gallon of water put two pounds of the very coarsest sugar, boil and skim thoroughly, then put one quart of cold water for every gallon of hot. When *cool*, put it into a toast spread with yeast. Stir it nine days; then barrel, and set it in a place where the sun will lie on it, with a bit of slate on the bung-hole. Make in March, it will be ready in six months.

When sufficiently sour it may be bottled, or may be used from the cask with a wooden spigot and faucet.

Gooseberry Vinegar.

Boil spring water; and when cold, put to every three quarts, a quart of bruised gooseberries in a large tub. Let them remain sixty hours, stirring often; then strain through a hair bag, and to each gallon of liquor add a pound of the coarsest sugar. Put it into a barrel, and a toast and yeast; cover the bung-hole with a bit of slate, &c. as above. The greater quantity of sugar and fruit, the stronger the vinegar.

Cucumber Vinegar.

Pare and slice fifteen large cucumbers, and put them in a stone jar, with three pints of vinegar, four large onions sliced, two or three shalots, a little garlic, two large spoonfuls of salt, three tea-spoonfuls of pepper, and half a tea-spoonful of Cayenne. After standing four days, give the whole a boil; when cold, strain, and filtre the liquor, through paper. Keep in small bottles, to add to salad, or eat with meat.

Wine Vinegar.

After making raisin wine, when the fruit has been strained, lay it on a heap to heat, then to every hundred-weight

Digitized by Google

put fifteen gallons of water—set the cask, and put yeast, &c. as before.

As vinegar is so necessary an article in a family, and one on which so great a profit is made, a barrel or two might always be kept preparing, according to what suited. If the raisins of wine were ready, that kind might be made; if a great plenty of gooseberries made them cheap, that sort; or if neither, then the sugar vinegar—so that the cask may not be left empty, and grow musty.

To make Mustard.

Mix the best flour of mustard by degrees, with boiling water, to a proper thickness, rubbing it perfectly smooth; add a little salt, and keep it in a small jar close covered, and put only as much into the glass as will be used soon; which should be wiped daily round the edges.

Another way for immediate use.

Mix the mustard with new milk by degrees, to be quite smooth, and add a little raw cream. It is much softer this way, is not bitter, and will keep well.

A tea-spoonful of sugar, to half a pint of mustard, is a great improvement, and softens it.

Kitchen Pepper.

Mix in the finest powder, one ounce of ginger; of cinnamon, black pepper, nutmeg, and Jamaica pepper, half an ounce each; ten cloves, and six ounces of salt. Keep it in a bottle—it is an agreeable addition to any brown sauces or soups.

Spice in powder, kept in small bottles close stopped, goes much farther than when used whole. It must be dried before pounded; and should be done in quantities that may be wanted in three or four months. Nutmeg need not be done—but the others should be kept in separate bottles, with a little label on each.

To dry mushrooms.

Wipe them clean; and of the large take out the brown, and peel off the skin. Lay them on paper to dry in a cool oven, and keep them in paper bags, in a dry place. When used, simmer them in the gravy, and they will swell to near their former size; to simmer them in their own liquor till it dry up into them, shaking the pan, then drying on tin plates, is a good way, with spice or not, as above, before made into powder.

Digitized by Google

Tie down with bladder; and keep in a dry place, or in paper.

Mushroom Powder.

Wash half a peck of large mushrooms while quite fresh, and free them from grit and dirt with flannel; scrape out the black part clean, and do not use any that are worm-eaten; put them into a stew-pan over the fire without water, with two large onions, some cloves, a quarter of an ounce of mace, and two spoonfuls of white pepper, all in powder; simmer and shake them till all the liquor be dried up, but be careful they don't burn. Lay them on tins or sieves in a slow oven till they are dry enough to beat to powder: then put the powder in small bottles, corked, and tied closely, and keep in a dry place.

A tea-spoonful will give a very fine flavour to any soup or gravy, or any sauce; and it is to be added just before serving, and one boil given to it after it is put in.

To choose Anchovies.

They are preserved in barrels and kegs, with bay salt; no other fish has the fine flavour of the anchovy. The best look red and mellow, and the bones moist and oily; the flesh should be high flavoured, the liquor reddish, and have a fine smell.

Essence of Anchovies.

Take two dozen of anchovies, chop them, and without the bone, but with some of their own liquor strained, add them to sixteen large spoonfuls of water; boil gently till dissolved, which will be in a few minutes—when cold, strain and bottle it.

To keep Anchovies when the liquor dries.

Pour on them beef-brine.

To make small Trout taste like Anchovies.

Salt them well, and let the salt drain from them. In twenty-four hours wipe them dry, but don't wash them. Mix four ounces of common salt, an ounce of bay salt, an ounce of saltpetre, a quarter of an ounce of sal-prunel, and half a tea-spoonful of cochineal; all in the finest powder. Sprinkle it among three quarts of the fish, and pack them in two stone jars. Keep in a cold place, fastened down with a bladder.

These are pleasant on bread and butter; but use the best for sauce.

Digitized by Google

Forcemeat,

Whether in the form of stuffing-balls, or for patties, makes a considerable part of good cooking, by the flavour it imparts to whatsoever dish it is added to, if properly made.

Exact rules for the quantity cannot easily be given; but the following observations may be useful, and habit will soon give knowledge in mixing it to the taste.

At many tables, where every thing else is well done, it is common to find very bad stuffing.

According to what it is wanted for, should be the selection from the following list, observing that of the most pungent articles, least must be used. No one flavour should predominate greatly: yet, if several dishes be served the same day, there should be a marked variety in the taste of the forcemeat, as well as of the gravies. It should be consistent enough to cut with a knife, but not dry and heavy.

Forcemeat Ingredients.

Cold fowl or veal.	Oysters.
Scraped ham.	Anchovy.
Fat bacon.	Taragon.
Beef-suet.	Savory.
Crumbs of bread.	Penny-royal.
Parsley.	Knotted marjoram.
White pepper.	Thyme.
Salt.	Basil.
Nutmeg.	Yolks of hard eggs.
Yolk and white of eggs well beaten, to bind the mixture.	Cayenne,
	Garlick.
	Shalot.
	Chives.
	Jamaica pepper, in fine powder, or 2 or 3 cloves.

The first column contains the articles of which the forcemeat may be made, without any striking flavour; and to those may be added some of the different ingredients of the second column, to vary the taste.

Forcemeat, to force Fowls or Meat.

Shred a little ham, or gammon, some cold veal or fowl, some beef-suet; a small quantity of onion, some parsley, very little lemon-peel, salt, nutmeg, or pounded mace, and either white pepper or Cayenne, and bread crumbs.

Digitized by Google

Pound it in a mortar, and bind it with one or two eggs beaten and strained. For forcemeat patties, the mixture as above.

For cold Savoury Pies.

The same; only substituting fat, or bacon, for suet. The livers (if the pie be of rabbit or fowls), mixed with fat and lean of pork, instead of bacon, and seasoned as above, is excellent.

Very fine Forcemeat balls, for Fish Soups, or Fish Stewed, on maigredays.

Beat the flesh and soft parts of a middling lobster, half an anchovy, a large piece of boiled celery, the yolk of a hard egg, a little Cayenne, mace, salt, and white pepper, with two table-spoonfuls of bread crumbs, one ditto of oyster liquor, two ounces of butter warmed, and two eggs long beaten: make into balls, and fry of a fine brown in butter.

Forcemeat for Turtle.

A pound of fine fresh suet, one ounce of ready-dressed veal or chicken, chopped fine, crumbs of bread, a little shalot or onion, salt, white pepper, nutmeg, mace, pennyroyal, parsley, and lemon thyme finely shred; beat as many fresh eggs, yolks and whites separately, as will make the above ingredients into a moist paste; roll into small balls, and boil them in fresh lard, putting them in just as it boils up. When of a light brown, take them out, and drain them before the fire. If the suet be moist or stale, a great many more eggs will be necessary.

Balls made this way are remarkably light; but being greasy, some people prefer them with less suet and eggs.

Little Eggs for real or mock Turtle.

Beat three hard yolks of eggs in a mortar, and make into a paste with the yolk of a raw one, roll it into small balls, and throw them into boiling water for two minutes to harden.

Browning to colour and flavour made dishes.

Beat to powder four ounces of double refined sugar, put it into a very nice iron frying-pan, with one ounce of fine fresh butter, mix it well over a clear fire, and when it begins to froth, hold it up higher; when of a very fine dark brown, pour in a small quantity of a pint of port, and the whole by very slow degrees, stirring all the time. Put

Digitized by Google

to the above half an ounce of Jamaica and the same of black pepper, six cloves of shalots peeled, three blades of mace bruised, three spoonfuls of mushroom, and the same of walnut ketchup, some salt, and the finely-pared rind of a lemon; boil gently fifteen minutes, pour it into a basin till cold, take off the scum, and bottle for use.

Rice Edging, for a Currie, or Fricassee.

After soaking and picking fine Carolina rice, boil it in water, and a little salt, until tender, but not to a mash; drain, and put it round the inner edge of the dish, to the height of two inches; smooth it with the back of a spoon, and wash it over with the yolk of egg, and put it into the oven for three or four minutes, then serve the meat in the middle.

PART VI.

PIES, PUDDINGS, AND PASTRY.

SAVOURY PIES.

(Fruit Pies will be placed under the head PASTRY.)

Observations on Savoury Pies.

THERE are few articles of cookery more generally liked than relishing pies, if properly made; and they may be made of so great a variety of things. Some are best eaten when cold, and in that case, there should be no suet put into the forcemeat that is used with them. If the pie is either made of meat that will take more dressing, to make it extremely tender, than the baking of the crust will allow; or if it is to be served in an earthen pie-form; observe the following preparation:

Take three pounds of the veiny piece of beef (for instance) that has fat and lean; wash it; and season it with salt, pepper, mace, and allspice, in fine powder, rubbing them well in. Set it by the side of a slow fire, in a stew-pot that will just hold it; put to it a piece of butter, of about the weight of two ounces, and cover it quite close; let it just simmer in its own steam till it begins to shrink. When it is cold, add more seasoning, forcemeat, and eggs;

Digitized by Google

and if it is in a dish, put some gravy to it before baking; but if it is only in crust, don't put the gravy till after it is cold and in jelly, as has been described in page 123. Forcemeat may be put both under and over the meat, if preferred to balls.

Eel Pie.

Cut the eels in lengths of two or three inches, season with pepper and salt, and place in the dish, with some bits of butter, and a little water; and cover it with paste.

Cod Pie.

Take a piece of the middle of a small cod, and salt it well one night: next day wash it: season with pepper, salt, and a very little nutmeg, mixed; place in a dish, and put some butter on it, and a little good broth of any kind into the dish.

Cover it with a crust; and when done, add a sauce of a spoonful of broth, a quarter of a pint of cream, a little flour and butter, a grate of lemon and nutmeg, and give it one boil. Oysters may be added.

Mackarel will do well, but do not salt them till used.

Parsley picked and put in, may be used instead of oysters.

Sole Pie.

Split some soles from the bone, and cut the fins close; season with a mixture of salt, pepper, a little nutmeg and pounded mace, and put them in layers, with oysters. They eat excellently. A pair of middling-sized ones will do, and half a hundred of oysters. Put in the dish the oyster-liquor, two or three spoonfuls of broth, and some butter. When the pie comes home, pour in a cupful of thick cream.

Shrimp Pie, excellent.

Pick a quart of shrimps; if they are very salt, season them with only mace and a clove or two. Mince two or three anchovies; mix these with the spice, and then season the shrimps. Put some butter at the bottom of the dish, and over the shrimps, with a glass of sharp white wine. The paste must be light and thin. They do not take long baking.

Lobster Pie.

Boil two lobsters, or three small, take out the tails, cut them in two, take out the gut, cut each in four pieces and

Digitized by Google

lay in a small dish, put in them the meat of the claws and hat you have picked out of the body: pick off the furry parts from the latter, and take out the lady; the spawn beat in a mortar; likewise all the shells: set them on to stew with some water, two or three spoonfuls of vinegar, pepper, salt, and some pounded mace; a large piece of butter, rolled in flour, must be added when the goodness of the shells is obtained: give a boil or two, and pour into the dish strained; strew some crumbs, and put a paste over all; bake slowly, but only till the *paste* be done.

A remarkably fine Fish Pie.

Boil two pounds of small eels; having cut the fins quite close, pick the flesh off, and throw the bones into the liquor, with a little mace, pepper, salt, and a slice of onion: boil till quite rich, and strain it. Make forcemeat of the flesh, an anchovy, parsley, lemon-peel, salt, pepper, and crumbs, and four ounces of butter warmed, and lay it at the bottom of the dish. Take the flesh of soles, small cod, or dressed turbot, and lay them on the forcemeat, having rubbed it with salt and pepper: pour the gravy over, and bake. Observe to take off the skin and fins, if cod or soles.

Pilchard and Leek Pie.

Clean and skin the white part of some large leeks: scald in milk and water, and put them in layers into a dish, and between the layers, two or three salted pilchards which have been soaked for some hours the day before. Cover the whole with a good plain crust. When the pie is taken out of the oven, lift up the side crust with a knife, and empty out all the liquor; then pour in a half a pint of scalded cream.

Beef-steak Pie.

Prepare the steaks as in page 56, and when seasoned and rolled with fat in each, put them in a dish with puff paste round the edges; put a little water in the dish, and cover it with a good crust.

Veal Pie.

Take some of the middle, or scrag, of a small neck; season it; and either put to it, or not, a few slices of lean bacon or ham. If it is wanted of a high relish, add mace, Cayenne, and nutmeg, to the salt and pepper; and also forcemeat and eggs; and if you choose, add truffles, mor-

Digitized by Google

ds, mushrooms, sweetbreads cut into small bits. Have a rich gravy ready, to pour in after baking.—It will be very good without any of the latter additions.

A rich Veal Pie.

Cut steaks from a neck or breast of veal, season them with pepper, salt, nutmeg, and a very little clove in powder. Slice two sweetbreads, and season them in the same manner. Lay a puff paste on the ledge of the dish; then put the meat, yolks of hard eggs, the sweetbreads, and some oysters, up to the top of the dish. Lay over the whole some very thin slices of ham, and fill up the dish with water; cover; and when it is taken out of the oven, pour in at the top, through a funnel, a few spoonfuls of good veal-gravy, and some cream to fill up: but first boil it up with a tea-spoonful of flour. Truffles, &c. if approved.

Veal (or Chicken) and Parsley Pie.

Cut some slices from the leg or neck of veal; if the leg, from about the knuckle. Season them with salt; scald some parsley that is picked from the stems, and squeeze it dry: cut it a little, and lay it at the bottom of the dish; then put the meat, and so on, in layers. Fill the dish with new milk, but not so high as to touch the crust. Cover it; and when baked, pour out a little of the milk, and put in half a pint of good scalded cream.

Chicken may be cut up, skinned, and made in the same way.

Veal olive Pie.

Make the olives as directed in page 69: put them round and round the dish, making the middle highest. Fill it almost up with water, and cover it. Add gravy, cream, and flour.

Calf's-head Pie.

Stew a knuckle of veal till fit for eating, with two onions a few isinglass-shavings, a bunch of herbs, a blade of mace, and a few pepper-corns, in three pints of water. Keep the broth for the pie. Take off a bit of the meat for the balls, and let the other be eaten, but simmer the bones in the broth till it is very good. Half-boil the head, and cut it in square bits; put a layer of ham at the bottom; then some head, first fat then lean, with balls and hard eggs

Digitized by Google

cut in half, and so on till the dish be full: but be particularly careful not to place the pieces close, or the pie will be too solid, and there will be no space for the jelly. The meat must be first pretty well seasoned with pepper and salt, and a scrape or two of nutmeg. Put a little water and a little gravy into the dish, and cover it with a tolerably thick crust; bake it in a slow oven, and when done, pour into it as much gravy as it can possibly hold, and do not cut it till perfectly cold; in doing which observe to use a very sharp knife, and first cut out a large bit, going down to the bottom of the dish; and when done thus, thinner slices can be cut; the different colours, and the clear jelly, have a beautiful marbled appearance.

A small pie may be made to eat hot, which with high seasoning, oysters, mushrooms, truffles, morels, &c. has a very good appearance.

The cold pie will keep many days. Slices make a pretty side-dish.

Instead of isinglass, use a calf's-foot, or a cow-heel, if the jelly is not likely to be stiff enough.

The pickled tongues of former calves'-heads may be cut in, to vary the colour, instead of, or besides ham.

Excellent Pork Pies, to eat cold.

Raise common boiled crust into either a round or oval form, as you choose; have ready the trimming and small bits of pork cut off when a hog is killed; and if these are not enough, take the meat off a sweet bone. Beat it well with a rolling-pin; season with pepper and salt, and keep the fat and lean separate. Put it in layers, quite close up to the top; lay on the lid: cut the edge smooth round, and pinch it; bake in a slow soaking oven, as the meat is very solid. Directions for raising the crust will be given hereafter. The pork may be put into a common dish, with a very plain crust; and be quite as good. Observe to put no bone or water into pork pie; the outside of the pieces will be hard, unless they are cut small and pressed close.

Mutton Pie.

Cut steaks from a loin or neck of mutton that has hung; beat them, and remove some of the fat. Season with salt, pepper, and a little onion; put a little water at the bottom

Digitized by Google

of the dish, and a little paste on the edge; then cover with a moderately thick paste. Or raise small pies, and breaking each bone in two to shorten it, season, and cover it over, pinching the edge. When they come out, pour into each a spoonful of gravy made of a bit of mutton.

Squab Pie.

Cut apples as for other pies, and lay them in rows with mutton chops; shred onion, and sprinkle it among them, and also some sugar.

Lamb Pie.

Make it of the loin, neck, or breast; the breast of house lamb is one of the most delicate things that can be eaten. It should be very lightly seasoned with pepper and salt; the bone taken out, but not the gristles; and a small quantity of jelly gravy be put in hot; but the pie should not be cut till cold. Put two spoonfuls of water before baking.

Grass-lamb makes an excellent pie, and may either be boned or not, but not to bone it is perhaps the best. Season with only pepper and salt; put two spoonfuls of water before baking, and as much gravy when it comes from the oven.

Note.—Meat pies being fat, it is best to let out the gravy on one side, and put it in again by a funnel, at the centre, and a little may be added.

Chicken Pie.

Cut up two young fowls; season with white pepper, salt, a little mace, and nutmeg, all in the finest powder; likewise a little Cayenne. Put the chicken, slices of ham, or fresh gammon of bacon, forcemeat balls, and hard eggs, by turns, in layers. If it is to be baked in a dish, put a little water; but none if in a raised crust. By the time it returns from the oven, have ready a gravy of knuckle of veal, or a bit of the scrag, with some shank-bones of mutton, seasoned with herbs, onions, mace, and white pepper. If it is to be eaten hot, you may add truffles, morels, mushrooms, &c. but not if to be eaten cold. If it is made in a dish, put as much gravy as will fill it; but in raised crust, the gravy must be nicely strained, and then put in cold as jelly. To make the jelly clear, you may give it a boil with the whites of two eggs, after taking away the meat, and then run it through a fine lawn sieve.

Digitized by Google

Rabbits, if young and in flesh, do as well: their legs should be cut short; and the breast-bones must not go in, but will help to make the gravy.

Green-goose Pie.

Bone two young green-geese, of a good size; but first take away every plug, and singe them nicely. Wash them clean; and season them high with salt, pepper, mace, and allspice. Put one inside the other; and press them as close as you can, drawing the legs inwards. Put a good deal of butter over them, and bake them either with or without crust; if the latter, a cover to the dish must fit close to keep in the steam. It will keep long.

Duck Pie.

Bone a full-grown young duck and a fowl; wash them and season with pepper and salt, and a small proportion of mace and allspice, in the finest powder. Put the fowl within the duck, and in the former a calf's-tongue pickled red, boiled very tender and peeled. Press the whole close; the skins of the legs should be drawn inwards, that the body of the fowls may be quite smooth. If approved, the space between the sides of the crust may be filled with a fine forcemeat, made according to the second receipt given for making forcemeat in *page* 135. Bake it in a slow oven, either in a raised crust, or pie-dish, with a thick crust, ornamented.

Large pies are made as above; but with a goose outwards, then a turkey, a duck next, then a fowl; and either tongue, small birds, or forcemeat, in the middle.

Giblet Pie.

After very nicely cleaning goose or duck giblets, stew them with a small quantity of water, onion, black pepper, and a bunch of sweet herbs, till nearly done. Let them grow cold; and if not enough to fill the dish, lay a beef, veal, or two or three mutton steaks, at bottom. Put the liquor of the stew to bake with the above; and when the pie is baked, pour into it a large tea-cupful of cream.

Sliced potatoes added to it, eat extremely well.

Pigeon Pie.

Rub the pigeons with pepper and salt, inside and out; in the latter put a bit of butter, and, if approved, some parsley chopped with the livers, and a little of the same

Digitized by Google

seasoning. Lay a beef-steak at the bottom of the dish, and the birds on it; between every two, a hard egg. Put a cup of water in the dish; and if you have any ham in the house, lay a bit on each pigeon: it is a great improvement to the flavour.

Observe, when ham is cut for gravy or pies, to take the under part rather than the prime.

Season the gizzards, and two joints of the wings, and put them in the centre of the pie; and over them, in a hole made in the crust, three feet nicely cleaned, to show what pie it is.

Partridge Pie in a Dish.

Pick and singe four partridges; cut off the legs at the knee; season with pepper, salt, chopped parsley, thyme, and mushrooms. Lay a veal-steak, and a slice of ham at the bottom of the dish; put the partridges in, and half a pint of good broth. Put puff-paste on the ledge of the dish, and cover with the same; brush it over with egg, and bake an hour.

Hare Pie, to eat cold.

Season the hare after it is cut up; and bake it, with eggs and forcemeat, in a raised crust or dish. When it is to be served, cut off the lid, and cover it with jelly gravy, as in *page* 123.

A French Pie.

Lay a puff-paste round on the ledge of the dish: and put in either veal in slices, or rabbits or chickens jointed; with forcemeat balls, sweetbreads cut in pieces, artichoke bottoms, and a few truffles.

Vegetable Pie.

Scald and blanch some broad beans; cut young carrots, turnips, artichoke-bottoms, mushrooms, peas, onions, lettuce, parsley, celery, or any of them you have; make the whole into a nice stew, with some good veal-gravy. Bake a crust over a dish, with a little lining round the edge, and a cup turned up to keep it from sinking. When baked, open the lid, and pour in the stew.

Parsley Pie.

Lay a fowl, or a few bones of the scrag of veal, seasoned, into a dish; scald a colander-full of pickled parsley

Digitized by Google

in milk: season it; and add it to the fowl or meat, with a tea-cupful of any sort of good broth, or weak gravy. When it is baked, pour into it a quarter of a pint of cream scalded, with the size of a walnut of butter, and a bit of flour. Shake it round, to mix with the gravy already in.

Lettuces, white mustard leaves, or spinach, may be added to the parsley, and scalded before put in.

Turnip Pie.

Season mutton chops with salt and pepper, reserving the ends of the neck-bones to lay over the turnips, which must be cut into small dice, and put on the steaks.

Put two or three good spoonfuls of milk in. You may add sliced onion. Cover with a crust.

Potatoe Pie.

Skin some potatoes, and cut them into slices: season them; and also some mutton, beef, pork, or veal. Put layers of them and of the meat.

An Herb Pie.

Pick two handfuls of parsley from the stems, half the quantity of spinach, two lettuces, some mustard and cresses, a few leaves of borage, and white beet-leaves; wash, and boil them a little; then drain, and press out the water: cut them small; mix, and lay them in a dish, sprinkled with some salt. Mix a batter of flour, two eggs well beaten, a pint of cream, and half a pint of milk, and pour it on the herbs; cover with a good crust, and bake.

Raised Crust for Meat Pies, or Fowls, &c.

Boil water with a little fine lard, and an equal quantity of fresh dripping or of butter, but not much of either. While hot, mix this with as much flour as you will want, making the paste as stiff as you can, to be smooth, which you will make it by good kneading and beating it with the rolling-pin. When quite smooth, put in a lump into a cloth, or under a pan, to soak till near cold.

Those who have not a good hand at raising crust may do thus: Roll the paste of a proper thickness, and cut out the top and bottom of the pie, then a long piece for the sides. Cement the bottom to the sides with egg, bringing the former rather farther out, and pinching both together: put egg between the edges of the paste, to make it adhere at the sides. Fill your pie, and put on the cover, and pinch it

Digitized by Google

and the side crust together. The same mode of uniting the paste is to be observed, if the sides are pressed into a tin form, in which the paste must be baked, after it shall be filled and covered; but in the latter case, the tin should be buttered, and carefully taken off when done enough; and as the form usually makes the sides of a lighter colour than is proper, the paste should be put into the oven again for a quarter of an hour. With a feather, put egg over at first.

PUDDINGS, &c.

Observations on making Puddings and Pancakes.

The outside of a boiled pudding often tastes disagreeably; which arises from the cloth not being nicely washed, and kept in a dry place. It should be dipped in boiling water, squeezed dry, and floured when to be used.

If bread, it should be tied loose: if batter, tight over.

The water should boil quick when the pudding is put in; and it should be moved about for a minute, lest the ingredients should not mix.

Batter-pudding should be strained through a coarse sieve, when all is mixed. In others, the eggs separately.

The pans and basins must be always buttered.

A pan of cold water should be ready, and the pudding dipt in as soon as it comes out of the pot, and then it will not adhere to the cloth.

Very good puddings may be made *without* eggs: but they must have as little milk as will mix, and must boil three or four hours. A few spoonfuls of fresh small beer, or one of yeast, will answer instead of eggs.

Or *snow* is an excellent substitute for eggs, either in puddings or pancakes. Two large spoonfuls will supply the place of one egg, and the article it is used in will be equally good. This is a useful piece of information, especially as snow falls at the season when eggs are dearest. Fresh small beer, or bottled malt liquors, likewise serve instead of eggs. The snow may be taken up from any clean spot before it is wanted, and will not lose its virtue: though the sooner it is used the better.

Note.—The yolks and whites beaten long and separately make the article they are put into much lighter.

Almond Puddings.

Beat half a pound of sweet and a few bitter almonds with a spoonful of water; then mix four ounces of butter,

Digitized by Google

four eggs, two spoonfuls of cream, warm with the butter, one of brandy, a little nutmeg, and sugar to taste. Butter some cups, half fill, and bake the puddings.

Serve with butter, wine, and sugar.

Baked Almond Pudding.

Beat fine four ounces of almonds, four or five bitter ditto, with a little wine, yolks of six eggs, peel of two lemons grated, six ounces of butter, near a quart of cream, and juice of one lemon. When well mixed, bake it half an hour, with paste round the dish.

Small Almond Puddings.

Pound eight ounces of almonds, and a few bitter, with a spoonful of water; mix with four ounces of butter warmed, four yolks and two whites of eggs, sugar to taste, two spoonfuls of cream, and one of brandy; mix well, and bake in little cups buttered. Serve with pudding-sauce.

Sago Pudding.

Boil a pint and a half of new milk, with four spoonfuls of sago nicely washed and picked, lemon-peel, cinnamon, and nutmeg; sweeten to taste; then mix four eggs put a paste round the dish, and bake slowly.

Bread and Butter Pudding.

Slice bread spread with butter, and lay it in a dish with currants between each layer; and sliced citron, orange, or lemon, if to be very nice. Pour over an unboiled custard of milk two or three eggs, a few pimentos, and a very little ratafia, two hours at least before it is to be baked; and lade it over to soak the bread.

A Paste round the edge makes all puddings look better, but is not necessary.

Orange Pudding.

Grate the rind of a Seville orange: put to it six ounces of fresh butter, six or eight ounces of lump-sugar pounded: beat them all in a marble mortar, and add as you do it the whole of eight eggs well beaten and strained; scrape a raw apple, and mix with the rest; put a paste at the bottom and sides of the dish, and over the orange mixture put cross bars of paste. Half an hour will bake it.

Another. Mix of orange paste two full spoons, with six eggs, four of sugar, four ounces of butter warm, and put into a shallow dish with a paste lining. Bake twenty minutes.

Digitized by Google

Another. Rather more than two table spoonfuls of the orange paste, mixed with six eggs, four ounces of sugar, and four ounces of butter, melted, will make a good sized pudding with a paste at the bottom of the dish. Bake twenty minutes.

An excellent Lemon Pudding.

Beat the yolks of four eggs; add four ounces of white sugar, the rind of a lemon being rubbed with some lumps of it to take the essence; then peel, and beat it in a mortar with the juice of a large lemon, and mix all with four or five ounces of butter warmed. Put a crust into a shallow dish, nick the edges, and put the above into it. When served, turn the pudding out of the dish.

A very fine Amber Pudding.

Put a pound of butter into a sauce-pan with three quarters of a pound of loaf-sugar finely powdered; melt the butter, and mix well with it; then add the yolks of fifteen eggs well beaten, and as much fresh candied orange as will add colour and flavour to it, being first beaten to a fine paste. Line the dish with paste for turning out; and when filled with the above, lay a crust over, as you would a pie, and bake in a slow oven.

It is as good cold as hot.

Baked Apple-Pudding.

Pare and quarter four large apples; boil them tender, with the rind of a lemon, in so little water that, when done, none may remain: beat them quite fine in a mortar; add the crumb of a small roll, four ounces of butter melted, the yolks of five and whites of three eggs, juice of half a lemon and sugar to taste; beat altogether, and lay it in a dish with paste to turn out.

Oatmeal Pudding.

Pour a quart of boiling milk over a pint of the best *fine* oatmeal: let it soak all night: next day beat two eggs, and mix a little salt; butter a basin that will just hold it: cover it tight with a floured cloth, and boil it an hour and a half. Eat it with cold butter and salt.

When cold, slice and toast it, and eat it as oat cake buttered.

Dutch Pudding, or Souster.

Melt one pound of butter in half a pint of milk; mix

Digitized by Google

it into two pounds of flour, eight eggs, four spoonfuls of yeast; add one pound of currants, and a quarter of a pound of sugar beaten and sifted.

This is a very good pudding hot; and equally so as a cake when cold. If for the latter, caraways may be used instead of currants. An hour will bake it in a quick oven.

A Rice Pudding.

Soak four ounces of rice in warm water half an hour; drain the latter from it, and throw it into a stew-pan, with half a pint of milk, half a stick of cinnamon, and simmer till tender. When cold, add four whole eggs well beaten, two ounces of butter melted in a tea-cupful of cream: and put three ounces of sugar, a quarter of a nutmeg, and a good piece of lemon-peel.

Put a light puff-paste into a mould or dish, or grated tops and bottoms, and bake in a quick oven.

Light Puddings or Puffs.

Melt three ounces of butter in a pint of cream; let it stand till nearly cold: then mix two ounces of fine flour and two ounces of sugar, four yolks and two whites of eggs, and a little rose or orange-flower water. Bake in little cups buttered, half an hour. They should be served the moment they are done, and only when going to be eaten, or they will not be light.

Turn out of the cups, and serve with white wine and sugar.

Little Bread Puddings.

Steep the crumb of half a small loaf grated, in about a pint of warm milk; when soaked, beat six eggs, whites and yolks, and mix with the bread, and two ounces of butter warmed, sugar, orange-flower water, a spoonful of brandy, a little nutmeg, and a tea-cupful of cream. Beat all well, and bake in tea-cups buttered. If currants are chosen, a quarter of a pound is sufficient: if not, they are good without: or you may put orange or lemon-candy. Serve with pudding sauce.

Puddings in haste.

Shred suet, and put with grated bread, a few currants, the yolks of four eggs and the whites of two, some grated lemon-peel and ginger. Mix; and make into little balls about the size and shape of an egg, with a little flour.

Digitized by Google

Have ready a skillet of boiling water, and throw them in. Twenty minutes will boil them; but they will rise to the top when done.

Pudding-sauce.

Princeton College Puddings.

Grate the crumb of a small loaf, shred suet eight ounces, and mix with eight ounces of currants, one of citron mixed fine, one of orange, a handful of sugar, half a nutmeg, three eggs beaten, yolk and white separately. Mix, and make into the size and shape of a goose egg. Put half a pound of butter into a frying-pan; and when melted and quite hot, stew them gently in it over a stove; turn them two or three times till of a fine light brown. Mix a glass of brandy with the batter.

Serve with pudding-sauce.

Boiled Bread Pudding.

Grate white bread; pour boiling milk over it, and cover close. When soaked an hour or two, beat it fine, and mix with it two or three eggs well beaten.

Put it into a basin that will just hold it; tie a floured cloth over it, and put it into boiling water. Send it up with melted butter poured over.

It may be eaten with salt or sugar.

Prunes, or French plums, make a fine pudding, instead of raisins, either with suet or bread pudding.

Another and richer.—On half a pint of crumbs of bread, pour half a pint of scalding milk; cover for an hour. Beat up four eggs, and when strained, add to the bread, with a tea-spoonful of flour, an ounce of butter, two ounces of sugar, half a pound of currants, an ounce of almonds beaten, with orange-flower water, half an ounce of orange, ditto lemon, ditto citron. Butter a basin that will exactly hold it, flour the cloth and tie tight over, and boil one hour.

Brown Bread Pudding.

Half a pound of stale brown bread grated, ditto of currants, ditto of shred suet, sugar and nutmeg; mix with four eggs, a spoonful of brandy, and two spoonfuls of cream; boil in a cloth or basin that exactly holds it, three or four hours.

Baked Indian Pudding.

Scald three pints of new milk, stir into it one pint of fine Indian meal; when cool, add salt, seven eggs, half a pound

Digitized by Google

of stoned raisins, four ounces of butter, fine white sugar and spice to please, and bake in a tin pan or glazed dish, one hour and a half.

Boiled Indian Pudding.

Take a pint of meal, add salt, wet it with one quart of new milk, sugar and spice; put it into a strong cloth and boil five hours.

Eve's Pudding.

Grate three quarters of a pound of bread; mix it with the same quantity of shred suet, the same of apples, and also of currants; mix with these the whole of four eggs, and the rind of half a lemon shred fine. Put it into a shape; boil three hours; and serve with pudding-sauce, the juice of half a lemon, and a little nutmeg.

Quaking Pudding.

Scald a quart of cream; when almost cold, put to it four eggs well beaten, a spoonful and a half of flour, some nutmegs and sugar; tie it close in a buttered cloth; boil it an hour; and turn it out with care, lest it should crack. Melted butter, a little wine, and sugar.

Cumberland Pudding.

Mix six ounces of grated bread, the same quantity of currants well cleaned and picked, the same of beef-suet finely shred, the same of chopped apples, and also of lump-sugar, six eggs, half a nutmeg, a pinch of salt, the rind of a lemon minced as fine as possible; and citron, orange, and lemon, a large spoonful of each cut thin. Mix thoroughly, and put into a basin; cover very close with floured cloths, and boil three hours. Serve it with pudding-sauce, and the juice of half a lemon, boiled together.

Transparent Pudding.

Beat eight eggs very well; put them into a stew-pan, with half a pound of sugar pounded fine, the same quantity of butter, and some nutmeg grated. Set it on the fire, and keep stirring it till it thickens. Then set it into a basin to cool; put a rich puff-paste round the edge of the dish; pour in your pudding, and bake it in a moderate oven. It will cut light and clear. You may add candied orange and citron if you like.

Batter Pudding.

Rub three spoonfuls of fine flour extremely smooth by degrees into a pint of milk: simmer till it thickens; stir in

Digitized by Google

two ounces of butter; set it to cool; then add the yolks of three eggs: flour a cloth that has been wet, or butter a basin, and put the batter into it; tie it tight, and plunge it into boiling water, the bottom upwards. Boil it an hour and a half, and serve with plain butter. If approved, a little ginger, nutmeg, and lemon-peel, may be added. Serve with sweet sauce.

Batter Pudding with Meat.

Make a batter with flour, milk, and eggs; pour a little into the bottom of a pudding-dish; then put seasoned meat of any kind into it, and a little shred onion; pour the remainder of the batter over, and bake in a slow oven.

Some like a loin of mutton baked in batter, being first cleared of most of the fat.

Rice small Puddings.

Wash two large spoonfuls of rice, and simmer it with half a pint of milk till thick, then put the size of an egg of butter, and near half a pint of thick cream, and give it one boil. When cold, mix four yolks and two whites of eggs, well beaten, sugar and nutmeg to taste; and add grated lemon, and a little cinnamon.

Butter little cups, and fill three parts full, putting at bottom some orange or citron. Bake three quarters of an hour in a slowish oven. Serve the moment before to be eaten, with sweet sauce in the dish or a boat.

Plain Rice Pudding.

Wash and pick some rice; throw among it some pimento finely pounded, but not much; tie the rice in a cloth, and leave plenty of room for it to swell. Boil it in a quantity of water for an hour or two. When done, eat it with butter and sugar, or milk. Put lemon-peel if you please.

It is very good without spice, and eaten with salt and butter.

A rich Rice Pudding.

Boil half a pound of rice in water, with a little bit of salt, till quite tender; drain it dry; mix it with the yolks and whites of four eggs, a quarter of a pint of cream, with two ounces of fresh butter melted in the latter, four ounces of beef-suet or marrow, or veal-suet taken from a fillet of veal, finely shred, three quarters of a pound of currants, two spoonfuls of brandy, one of peach-water or ratifia, nutmeg,

Digitized by Google

and grated lemon-peel. When well mixed, put a paste round the edge, and fill the dish. Slices of candied orange, lemon, and citron, if approved. Bake in a moderate oven.

Rice Pudding with Fruit.

Swell the rice with a very little milk over the fire; then mix fruit of any kind with it (currants, gooseberries scalded, pared and quartered apples, raisins, or black currants); with one egg into the rice, to bind it; boil it well, and serve with sugar.

Baked Rice Pudding.

Swell rice as above: then add some more milk, an egg, sugar, allspice, and lemon-peel. Bake in a deep dish.

Another for the family.—Put into a very deep pan half a pound of rice washed and picked; two ounces of butter, four ounces of sugar, a few allspice pounded, and two quarts of milk. Less butter will do, or some suet. Bake in a slow oven.

Pumpkin Pudding.

Take one quart of stewed and strained pumpkin, add nine beaten eggs, three pints of cream, sugar, mace, nutmeg, and ginger in powder; bake in dishes three quarters of an hour.

An Apple Pudding.

Boil very tender a handful of small rice in a small quantity of milk, with a large piece of lemon-peel. Let it drain; then mix with it a dozen of good-sized apples, boiled to pulp as dry as possible; add a glass of white wine, the yolks of five eggs, two ounces of orange and citron cut thin; make it pretty sweet. Line a mold or basin with a very good paste; beat the five whites of the eggs to a very strong froth, and mix with the other ingredients; fill the mold, and bake it of a fine brown colour. Serve it with the bottom upward with the following sauce: two glasses of wine, a spoonful of sugar, the yolks of two eggs, and a bit of butter as large as a walnut; simmer without boiling, and pour to and from the saucepan, till of a proper thickness; and put in the dish.

An excellent plain Potatoe Pudding.

Take eight ounces of boiled potatoes, two ounces of butter, the yolks and whites of two eggs, a quarter of a pint of cream, one spoonful of white wine, a morsel of salt, the juice and rind of a lemon; beat all to froth; sugar to taste.

Digitized by Google

A crust or not as you like. Bake it. If wanted richer, put three ounces more butter, sweet-meats and almonds, and another egg.

Potatoe Pudding with Meat.

Boil them till fit to mash; rub through a colander, and make into a thick batter with milk and two eggs. Lay some seasoned steaks in a dish, then some batter; and over the last layer pour the remainder of the batter. Bake a fine brown.

Steak or Kidney Pudding.

If kidney, split and soak it, and season that or the meat. Make a paste of suet, flour and milk; roll it, and line a basin with some; put the kidney or steaks in cover with paste, and pinch round the edge. Cover with a cloth, and boil a considerable time.

Beef-steak Pudding.

Prepare some fine steaks as in *page* 56; roll them with fat between; and if you approve *shred* onion, add a very little. Lay a paste of suet in a basin, and put in the rollers of steaks; cover the basin with a paste, and pinch the edges to keep the gravy in. Cover with a cloth tied close and let the pudding boil slowly, but for a length of time.

Baked Beef-steak Pudding.

Make a batter of milk, two eggs and flour, or, which is much better, potatoes boiled and mashed through a colander; lay a little of it at the bottom of the dish; then put in the steaks prepared as above and very well seasoned; pour the remainder of the batter over them, and bake it.

Mutton Pudding.

Season with salt, pepper, and a bit of onion; lay one layer of steaks at the bottom of the dish; and pour a batter of potatoes boiled and pressed through a colander, and mixed with milk and an egg, over them; then putting the rest of the steaks, and batter, bake it.

Batter with flour, instead of potatoes, eat well, but requires more egg, and is not so good.

Another.—Cut slices off a leg that has been underdone, and put them into a basin lined with a fine suet crust. Season with pepper, salt, and finely-shred onion or shalot.

Suet Pudding.

Shred a pound of suet: mix with a pound and a quarter of flour, two eggs beaten separately, a little salt, and

Digitized by Google

as little milk as will make it. Boil four hours. It eats well next day, cut in slices and broiled.

The outward fat of loins or necks of mutton finely shred makes a more delicate pudding than suet.

Veal-suet Pudding.

Cut the crumb of a small loaf into slices; boil and sweeten two quarts of new milk, and pour over it. When soaked, pour out a little of the milk; and mix with six eggs well beaten, and half a nutmeg. Lay the slices of bread into a dish; with layers of currants and veal-suet shred, a pound of each. Butter the dish well, and bake; or you may boil it in a basin, if you prefer it.

Hunter's Pudding.

Mix a pound of suet, ditto flour, ditto currants, ditto raisins stoned and a little cut, the rind of half a lemon shred as fine as possible, six Jamaica peppers in fine powder, four eggs, a glass of brandy, a little salt, and as little milk as will make it of a proper consistence; boil it in a floured cloth, or a melon-mould, eight or nine hours. Serve with sweet sauce. Add sometimes a spoonful of peach-water for change of flavour.

This pudding will keep, after it is boiled, six months, if kept tied up in the same cloth, and hung up, folded in a sheet of cap-paper to preserve it from dust, being first cold. When to be used, it must boil a full hour.

Common Plum Pudding.

The same proportions of flour and suet, and half the quantity of fruit, with spice, lemon, a glass of wine or not, and one egg and milk, will make an excellent pudding, if long boiled.

Custard Pudding.

Mix by degrees a pint of good milk with a large spoonful of flour, the yolks of five eggs, some orange-flower water, and a little pounded cinnamon. Butter a basin that will exactly hold it, pour the batter in, and tie a floured cloth over. Put in boiling water over the fire, and turn it about a few minutes to prevent the egg going to one side. Half an hour will boil it.

Put currant-jelly on it, and serve with sweet sauce.

Macaroni Pudding.

Simmer an ounce or two of the pipe-sort, in a pint of milk, and a bit of lemon and cinnamon, till tender: put it

Digitized by Google

into a dish, with milk, two or three eggs, but only one white, sugar, nutmeg, a spoonful of rose-water, and half a glass of wine. Bake with a paste round the edges.

A layer of orange-marmalade, or raspberry jam, in a macaroni pudding, for change, is a great improvement.

Carrot Pudding.

Boil a large carrot tender; then bruise it in a marble mortar, and mix with it a spoonful of biscuit-powder, or three or four little sweet biscuits without seeds, four yolks and two whites of eggs, a pint of cream either raw or scalded, a little cordial or brandy, a large spoonful of orange or rose-water, a quarter of a nutmeg, and two ounces of sugar. Bake it in a shallow dish lined with paste; and turn it out to serve, with a little sugar dusted over.

An excellent Apricot Pudding.

Have twelve large apricots, give them a scald till they are soft; mean time pour on the grated crumbs of half a small loaf, a pint of boiling cream; when half cold, four ounces of sugar, the yolks of four beaten eggs, and a glass of white wine. Pound the apricots in a mortar, with some or all of the kernels; mix then the fruit and other ingredients together; put a paste round the dish, and bake the pudding half an hour.

Baked Gooseberry Pudding.

Stew gooseberries in a jar over a hot hearth, or in a sauce-pan of water till they will pulp. Take a pint of the juice pressed through a coarse sieve, and beat it with three yolks and whites of eggs beaten and strained, one ounce and a half of butter; sweeten it well, and put a crust round the dish. A few crumbs of roll should be mixed with the above to give a little consistence, or four ounces of Naples biscuits.

A Green-bean Pudding.

Boil and blanch old beans, beat them in a mortar, with *very* little pepper and salt, some cream, and the yolk of an egg. A little spinach juice will give a finer colour, but it is as good without. Boil it in a basin that will just hold it an hour: and pour parsley and butter over.

Serve bacon to eat with it.

Plum Pudding.

Mix three quarters of a pound of raisins, one pound of

Digitized by Google

suet, one pound of flour, six eggs, a little good milk, some lemon-peel, a little salt. Boil it in a melon-shape six hours.

Brandy Pudding.

Line a mould with jar-raisins stoned, or dried cherries, then with thin slices of French roll, next to which put macaroons; then the fruit, rolls, and cakes in succession, until the mould be full; sprinkling in at times two glasses of brandy. Beat four eggs, yolks and whites; put to a pint of milk or cream, lightly sweetened, half a nutmeg, and the rind of half a lemon finely grated. Let the liquid sink into the solid part; then flour a cloth, tie it tight over, and boil one hour; keep the mould the right side up. Serve with pudding-sauce.

Buttermilk Pudding.

Warm three quarts of new milk; turn it with a quart of buttermilk; drain the curd through a sieve: when dry, pound in a marble mortar, with near half a pound of sugar, a lemon boiled tender, the crumb of a roll grated, a nutmeg grated, six bitter almonds, four ounces of warm butter, a tea-cupful of good cream, the yolks of five and whites of three eggs, a glass of sweet wine, and ditto of brandy.

When well incorporated, bake in small cups or bowls well buttered; if the bottom be not brown, use a salamander; but serve as quick as possible, and with pudding-sauce.

Curd Puddings, or Puffs.

Turn two quarts of milk to curd, press the whey from it, rub through a sieve, and mix four ounces of butter, the crumb of half a small loaf, two spoonfuls of cream, and half a nutmeg, a small quantity of sugar, and two spoonfuls of white wine. Butter little cups, or small patty-pans, and fill them three parts. Orange-flower water is an improvement. Bake them with care.

Serve with sweet sauce in a boat.

Boiled Curd Pudding.

Rub the curd of two gallons of milk well drained through a sieve. Mix it with six eggs, a little cream, two spoonfuls of orange-flower water, half a nutmeg, flour and crumbs of bread each three spoonfuls, currants and raisins half a pound of each. Boil an hour in a thick well-floured cloth.

Digitized by Google

Pippin Pudding.

Coddle six pippins in vine-leaves covered with water, very gently, that the inside be done without breaking the skins. When soft, skin, and with a tea-spoon take the pulp from the core. Press it through a colander; add two spoonfuls of orange-flower water, three eggs beaten, a glass of wine, a pint of scalded cream, sugar and nutmeg to taste. Lay a thin puff paste at the bottom and sides of the dish: shred very thin lemon-peel as fine as possible, and put it into the dish; likwise lemon, orange, and citron, in small slices, but not so thin as to dissolve in the baking.

Yorkshire Pudding.

Mix five spoonfuls of flour with a quart of milk, and three eggs well beaten. Butter the pan. When brown by baking under the meat turn the other side upwards, and brown that. It should be made in a square pan, and cut into pieces to come to table. Set it over a chafing-dish at first, and stir it some minutes.

A quick made Pudding.

Flour and suet half a pound each, four eggs, a quarter of a pint of new milk, a little mace and nutmeg, a quarter of a pound of raisins, ditto of currants; mix well, and boil three quarters of an hour with the cover of the pot on, or it will require longer.

Ground rice Pudding.

Boil a large spoonful heaped, in a pint of new milk, with lemon peel and cinnamon. When cold, add sugar, nutmeg, and two eggs well beaten. Bake with a crust round the dish.

A Welch Pudding.

Let half a pound of fine butter melt gently, beat with it the yolks of eight, and whites of four eggs, mix in six ounces of loaf sugar, and the rind of a lemon grated. Put a paste into a dish for turning out, and pour the above in, and nicely bake it.

Dumplings.

Of grated bread two ounces, currants and shred suet four ounces each, two large spoonfuls of flour, a great deal of grated lemon-peel, a bit of sugar, and a little pimento n fine powder. Mix with two eggs and a little milk in to five dumplings, and fry of a fine yellow brown. Made

Digitized by Google

with flour instead of bread, but half the quantity, they are excellent.

Serve with sweet sauce.

Suet Dumplings.

Make as pudding (*page* 153); and drop into boiling water, or into boiling of beef: or you may boil them in a cloth.

Apple, Currant, or Damson Dumplings, or Puddings.

Make as above, and line a basin with the paste tolerably thin; fill with the fruit, and cover it; tie a cloth over tight, and boil till the fruit shall be done enough.

Yeast Dumplings.

Make a very light dough with yeast, as for bread, but with milk instead of water, and put salt. Let it rise an hour before the fire.

Twenty minutes before you are to serve, have ready a large stew-pan of boiling water; make the dough into balls, the size of a middling apple; throw them in and boil twenty minutes. If you doubt when done enough, stick a clean fork into one, and if it come out clear, it is done.

The way to eat them is to tear them apart on the top with two forks, for they become heavy by their own steam. Eat immediately with meat, or sugar and butter, or salt.

A Charlotte.

Cut as many very thin slices of white bread as will cover the bottom and line the sides of a baking dish, but first rub it thick with butter. Put apples, in thin slices, into the dish, in layers, till full, strewing sugar between, and bits of butter. In the mean time, soak as many thin slices of bread as will cover the whole, in warm milk, over which lay a plate, and a weight to keep the bread close on the apples. Bake slowly three hours. To a middling sized dish use half a pound of butter in the whole.

Common Pancakes.

Make a light batter of eggs, flour and milk. Fry in a small pan, in hot dripping or lard. Salt, or nutmeg, and ginger, may be added.

Sugar and lemon should be served to eat with them. Or, when eggs are scarce, make the batter, with flour, and small beer, ginger, &c. or clean snow, with flour and a very little milk, will serve as well as egg.

Digitized by Google

Fine Pancakes fried, without Butter or Lard.

Beat six fresh eggs extremely well; mix when strained, with a pint of cream, four ounces of sugar, a glass of wine, half a nutmeg grated, and as much flour as will make it almost as thick as ordinary pancake batter, but not quite. Heat the frying-pan tolerably hot, wipe it with a clean cloth; then pour in the batter, to make thin pancakes.

Pancakes of Rice.

Boil half a pound of rice to a jelly in a small quantity of water; when cold, mix it with a pint of cream, eight eggs, a bit of salt and nutmeg: stir in eight ounces of batter just warmed, and add as much flour as will make the batter thick enough. Fry in as little lard or dripping as possible.

Irish Pancakes.

Beat eight yolks and four whites of eggs, strain them into a pint of cream, put a grated nutmeg, and sugar to your taste; set three ounces of fresh butter on the fire, stir it, and as it warms pour it to the cream, which should be warm when the eggs are put to it; then mix smooth almost half a pint of flour. Fry the pancakes very thin; the first with a bit of butter, but not the others.

Serve several, on one another.

New-England Pancakes.

Mix a pint of cream, five spoonfuls of fine flour, seven yolks and four whites of eggs, and a very little salt: fry them very thin in fresh butter, and between each strew sugar and cinnamon. Send up six or eight at once.

Fritters.

Make them of any of the batters directed for pancakes, by dropping a small quantity into the pan: or make the plainer sort, and put pared apples sliced and cored into the batter, and fry some of it with each slice. Currants or sliced lemon as thin as paper, make an agreeable change. —Fritters for company should be served on a folded napkin in the dish. Any sort of sweetmeat, or ripe fruit, may be made into fritters.

Spanish Fritters.

Cut the crum of a French roll into lengths, as thick as your finger, in what shape you will. Soak in some cream, nutmeg, sugar, pounded cinnamon, and an egg. When

Digitized by Google

well soaked, fry of a nice brown; and serve with butter, wine, and sugar-sauce.

Potatoe Fritters.

Boil two large potatoes, scrape them fine; beat four yolks and three whites of eggs, and add to the above one large spoonful of cream, another of sweet wine, a squeeze of a lemon, and a little nutmeg. Beat this batter half an hour at least. It will be extremely light. Put a good quantity of fine lard in a stew-pan, and drop a spoonful of the batter at a time into it. Fry them and serve as a sauce, a glass of white wine, the juice of a lemon, one desert-spoonful of peach-leaf or almond-water, and some white sugar warmed together: not to be served in the dish.

Another way.—Slice potatoes thin, dip them in a fine batter and fry. Serve with white sugar, sifted over them. Lemon-peel, and a spoonful of orange-flower water, should be added to the batter.

Buckwheat Pancakes.

Mix three ounces of buckwheat flour, with a teacupful of warm milk, and a spoonful of yeast; let it rise before the fire about an hour; then mix four eggs well beaten, and as much milk as will make the batter the usual thickness for pancakes, and fry them the same.

PASTRY.

Rich Puff Paste.

Puffs may be made of any sort of fruit, but it should be prepared first with sugar.

Weigh an equal quantity of butter with as much fine flour as you judge necessary; mix a little of the former with the latter, and wet it with as little water as will make into a stiff paste. Roll it out, and put all the butter over it in slices, turn in the ends, and roll it thin; do this twice, and touch it no more than can be avoided. The butter may be added at twice; and to those who are not accustomed to make paste it may be better to do so.

A quicker oven than for short crust.

A less rich Paste.

Weigh a pound of flour, and a quarter of a pound of butter, rub them together, and mix into a paste with a little water, and an egg well beaten—of the former as little as will suffice, or the paste will be tough. Roll, and fold it three or four times.

Digitized by Google

Rub extremely fine in one pound of dried flour, six ounces of butter, and a spoonful of white sugar; work up the whole into a stiff paste with as little *hot* water as possible.

Crust for Venison Pasty.

To a quarter of a peck of fine flour use two pounds and a half of butter, and four eggs; mix into paste with warm water and work it smooth and to a good consistence. Put a paste round the inside, but not to the bottom of the dish, and let the cover be pretty thick, to bear the long continuance in the oven.

Rice Paste for Sweets.

Boil a quarter of a pound of ground rice in the smallest quantity of water: strain from it all the moisture as well as you can; beat it in a mortar with half an ounce of butter, and one egg well beaten, and it will make an excellent paste for tarts, &c.

Rice Paste for relishing things.

Clean, and put some rice, with an onion and a little water, and milk, or milk only, into a sauce-pan, and simmer till it swell. Put seasoned chops into a dish, and cover it with the rice; by the addition of an egg, the rice will adhere better.

Rabbits fricasseed, and covered thus are very good.

Potatoe Paste.

Pound boiled potatoes very fine, and add, while warm, a sufficiency of butter to make the mash hold together, or you may mix with it an egg; then before it gets cold, flour the board pretty well to prevent it from sticking, and roll it to the thickness wanted.

If it is become quite cold before it be put on the dish, it will be apt to crack.

Raised crust for Custards or Fruit.

Put four ounces of butter into a sauce-pan with water, and when it boils, pour it into as much flour as you choose; knead and beat it till smooth; cover it, as at *page* 144. Raise it; and if for custard, put a paper within to keep out the sides till half done, then fill with a cold mixture of milk, egg, sugar, and a little peach-water, lemon-peel, or nutmeg. By cold is meant that the egg is not to be warmed, but the milk should be warmed by itself—not to spoil the crust.

Digitized by Google

The above butter will make a great deal of raised crust, which must not be rich, or it will be difficult to prevent the sides from falling.

Excellent short Crust.

Make two ounces of white sugar, pounded and sifted, quite dry: then mix it with a pound of flour well dried: rub into it three ounces of butter, so fine as not to be seen—into some cream put the yolks of two eggs, beaten, and mix the above into a smooth paste; roll it thin, and bake it in a moderate oven.

Another.—Mix with a pound of fine flour, dried, an ounce of sugar pounded and sifted; then crumble three ounces of butter in it, till it looks all like flour, and, with a gill of boiling cream, work it up to a fine paste.

Another, not sweet, but rich.—Rub six ounces of butter in eight ounces of fine flour; mix it into a stiffish paste, with as little water as possible; beat it well, and roll it thin. This, as well as the former, is proper for tarts of fresh or preserved fruits. Bake in a moderate oven.

A very fine Crust for Orange cheesecakes, or Sweetmeats, when to be particularly nice.

Dry a pound of the finest flour, mix with it three ounces of refined sugar; then work half a pound of butter with your hand till it come to froth; put the flour into it by degrees, and work into it, well beaten and strained, the yolks of three, and whites of two eggs. If too limber, put some flour and sugar to make it fit to roll. Line your patty-pans and fill. A little above fifteen minutes will bake them. Against they come out, have ready some refined sugar beat up with the white of an egg, as thick as you can; ice them all over, set them in the oven to harden, and serve cold. Use fresh butter.

Salt butter will make a very fine flaky crust; but if for mince-pies, or any sweet things, should be washed.

Observations on Pastry.

An adept in pastry never leaves any part of it adhering to the board, or dish, used in making. It is best when rolled on marble, or a very large slate. In very hot weather, the butter should be put into cold water to make it as firm as possible; and if made early in the morning, and preserved from the air until it is to be baked, the cook

Digitized by Google

will find it much better. A good hand at pastry will use much less butter, and produce lighter crust than others. Salt butter, if very good, and well washed, makes a fine flaky crust.

Remark on using preserved Fruits in Pastry.

Preserved fruits should not be baked long; those that have been done with their full proportion of sugar, require no baking; the crust should be baked in a tin shape, and the fruit be afterwards added; or it may be put into a small dish, or tart-pans, and the covers be baked on a tin cut out according to your taste.

Apple Pie.

Pare and core the fruit, having wiped the outside; which, with the cores, boil with a little water till it tastes well: strain, and put a little sugar, and a bit of bruised cinnamon, and simmer again. In the mean time place the apples in a dish, a paste being put round the edge; when one layer is in, sprinkle half the sugar, and shred lemon-peel, and squeeze some juice, or a glass of cider. If the apples have lost their spirit, put in the rest of the apples, sugar, and the liquor that you have boiled. Cover with paste. You may add some butter when cut, if eaten hot; or put quince-marmalade, orange-paste or cloves, to flavour.

Hot Apple Pie.—Make with the fruit, sugar, and a clove, and put a bit of butter in when cut open.

Cherry Pie

Should have a mixture of other fruit; currants or raspberries, or both.

Mince Pie.

Of scraped beef free from skin and strings, weigh 2lb. 4lb. of suet picked and chopped, then add 6lb. of currants nicely cleaned and perfectly dry, 3lb. of chopped apples, the peel and juice of two lemons, a pint of sweet wine, a nutmeg, a quarter of an ounce of cloves, ditto mace, ditto pimento, in finest powper; press the whole into a deep pan when well mixed, and keep it covered in a dry cool place.

Half the quantity is enough, unless for a very large family.

Have citron, orange, and lemon-peel ready, and put some of each in the pies when made.

Digitized by Google

Mince Pies without Meat.

Of the best apples six pounds, pared, cored, and minced; of fresh suet, and raisins stoned, each three pounds, likewise minced: to these add of mace and cinnamon, a quarter of an ounce each, and eight cloves, in finest powder, three pounds of the finest powder sugar, three quarters of an ounce of salt, the rinds of four and juice of two lemons, half a pint of port, the same of brandy. Mix well and put into a deep pan.

Have ready washed and dried four pounds of currants, and add as you make the pies, with candied fruit.

Lemon Mince Pies.

Squeeze a large lemon, boil the outside till tender enough to beat to a mash, add to it three large apples chopped, and four ounces of suet, half a pound of currants, four ounces of sugar; put the juice of the lemon, and candied fruit, as for other pies. Make a short crust, and fill the patty pans as usual.

Egg Mince Pies.

Boil six eggs hard, shred them small: shred double the quantity of suet; then put currants washed and picked, one pound, or more, if the eggs are large; the peel of one lemon shred very fine, and the juice, six spoonfuls of sweet wine, mace, nutmeg, sugar, a very little salt; orange, lemon, and citron candied. Make a light paste for them.

Currant and Raspberry.

For a tart, line the dish, put sugar, and fruit, lay bars across, and bake.

Light Paste for Tarts and Cheesecakes.

Beat the white of an egg to a strong froth; then mix it with as much water as will make three quarters of a pound of fine flour into a very stiff paste; roll it very thin, then lay the third part of half a pound of butter upon it in little bits; dredge it with some flour left out at first, and roll it up tight. Roll it out again, and put the same proportion of butter; and so proceed till all be worked up.

Icing for Tarts.

Beat the yolks of an egg and some melted butter well together, wash the tarts with a feather, and sift sugar over as you put them in the oven. Or beat white of egg, wash the paste, and sift white sugar.

Digitized by Google

Pippin Tarts.

Pare thin two oranges, boil the peel tender, and shred it fine; pare and core twenty apples, put them in a stew-pan, and as little water as possible; when half done, add half a pound of sugar, the orange-peel and juice; boil till pretty thick. When cold, put it in a shallow dish, or pat-typans lined with paste, to turn out, and be eaten cold.

Prune Tart.

Give prunes a scald, take out the stones and break them; put the kernels into a little cramberry juice, with the prunes and sugar; simmer; and when cold make a tart of the sweetmeat.

Orange Tart.

Squeeze, pulp, and boil two Seville oranges tender, weigh them, and double of sugar: beat both together to a paste, and then add the juice and pulp of the fruit, and the size of a walnut of fresh butter, and beat all together. Choose a very shallow dish, line it with a light puff-crust, and lay the paste of orange in it. You may ice it.

Apple Tart.

Scald the fruit as will be directed under that article; when ready take off the thin skin, and lay them whole in a dish, put a *little* of the water that the apples were boiled in at bottom, strew them over with lump sugar or fine Havanna; when cold, put a paste round the edges and over.

You may wet it with white of egg, and strew sugar over, which looks well: or cut the lid in quarters, without touching the paste on the edge of the dish; and either put the broad end downwards, and make the point stand up, or remove the lid altogether. Pour a good custard over it when cold; sift sugar over.

Or line the bottom of a shallow dish with paste, lay the apples in it, sweeten, and lay little twists of paste over in bars.

Raspberry Tart with Cream.

Roll out some thin puff-paste, and lay it in a patty-pan of what size you choose; put in raspberries; strew over them fine sugar; cover with a thin lid, and then bake. Cut it open, and have ready the following mixture warm: half a pint of cream the yolks of two or three eggs well

Digitized by Google

beaten, and a little sugar; and when this is added to the tart, return it to the oven for five or six minutes.

Orange Tart.

Line a tart pan with thin puff-paste; put into it orange marmalade that is made with apple-jelly: lay bars of paste over, and bake in a moderate oven.

Fried Patties.

Mince a bit of cold veal, and six oysters, mix with a few crumbs of bread, salt, pepper, nutmeg, and a very small bit of lemon-peel—add the liquor of the oysters; warm all in a tosser, but don't boil; let it go cold; have ready a good puff-paste, roll thin, and cut it in round or square bits; put some of the above between two of them, twist the edges to keep in the gravy, and fry them of a fine brown.

This is a very good thing; and baked, is a fashionable dish.

Wash all patties over with egg before baking.

Oyster Patties.

Put a fine puff-paste into small patty-pans, and cover with paste, with a bit of toast in each; and against they are baked have ready the following to fill with, taking out the beard. Take off the beards of the oysters, cut the other parts in small bits, put them in a small tosser, with a grate of nutmeg, the least white pepper, and salt, a morsel of lemon-peel, cut so small that you can scarcely see it, a little cream, and a little of the oyster liquor. Simmer a few minutes before you fill.

Observe to put a bit of crust into all patties, to keep them hollow while baking.

Oyster Patties, or small Pie.

Open the oysters, separate them from the liquor, which strain; parboil them, after taking off the beards. Parboil sweetbreads, and cutting them in slices, lay them and the oysters in layers, season very lightly with salt, pepper, and mace. Then put half a tea-cup of liquor, and the same of gravy. Bake in a slow oven; and before you serve, put a tea-cup of cream, a little more oyster-liquor, and a cup of white gravy all warmed, but not boiled. If for patties, the oysters should be cut in small dice, gently stewed and seasoned as above, and put into the paste when ready for table.

Digitized by Google

Lobster Patties.

Make with the same seasoning, a little cream, and the smallest bit of butter.

Beef Patties.

Shred underdone dressed beef with a little fat, season with pepper, salt and a little shalot or onion. Make a plain paste, roll it thin, and cut in shape like an apple puff, fill it with mince, pinch the edges, and fry them of a nice brown. The paste should be made with a small quantity of butter, egg, and milk.

Veal Patties.

Mince some veal that is not quite done with a little parsley, lemon-peel, a scrape of nutmeg, and a bit of salt; add a little cream and gravy just to moisten the meat; and if you have any ham, scrape a little, and add to it. Don't warm it till the patties are baked.

Turkey Patties.

Mince some of the white part, and with grated lemon, nutmeg, salt, a very little white pepper, cream, and a very little bit of butter warmed, fill the patties.

Sweet Patties.

Chop the meat of a boiled calf's foot, of which you use the liquor for jelly, two apples, one ounce of orange and lemon peel candied, and some fresh peel and juice; mix with them half a nutmeg grated, the yolk of an egg, a spoonful of brandy, and four ounces of currants washed and dried.

Bake in small pattypans.

Patties resembling Mince Pies.

Chop the kidney and fat of cold veal, apple, orange, and lemon-peel candied, and fresh currants, a little wine, two or three cloves, a little brandy, and a bit of sugar. Bake as before.

Apple Puffs.

Pare the fruit, and either stew them in a stone jar on a hot hearth, or bake them. When cold, mix the pulp of the apple with sugar and lemon-peel shred fine, taking as little of the apple-juice as you can. Bake them in thin paste, in a quick oven; a quarter of an hour will do them, if small. Orange or quince-marmalade, is a great improve-

Digitized by Google

ment. Cinnamon pounded, or orange-flower water, in change.

Lemon Puffs.

Beat and sift a pound and a quarter of double refined sugar; grate the rind of two large lemons, and mix it well with the sugar; then beat the whites of three new-laid eggs a great while, add them to the sugar and peel, and beat it for an hour: make it up in any shape you please, and bake it on paper put on tin plates, in a moderate oven. Don't remove the paper till cold. Oiling the paper will make it come off with ease.

Cheese Puffs.

Strain cheese-curd from the whey, and beat half a pint basin of it fine in a mortar, with a spoonful and a half of flour, three eggs, but only one white, a spoonful of orange-flower water, a quarter of a nutmeg, and sugar to make it pretty sweet. Lay a little of this paste, in small very round cakes, on a tin plate. If the oven is hot, a quarter of an hour will bake them. Serve with pudding-sauce.

Excellent light Puffs.

Mix two spoonfuls of flour, a little grated lemon-peel, some nutmeg, half a spoonful of brandy, a little loaf-sugar, and one egg; then fry it enough, but not brown; beat it in a mortar with five eggs, whites and yolks; put a quantity of lard in a frying-pan, and when quite hot, drop a dessert-spoonful of batter at a time: turn as they brown. Serve them immediately, with sweet-sauce.

To prepare Venison for Pasty.

Take the bones out, then season and beat the meat, lay it into a stone jar in large pieces, pour upon it some plain drawn beef gravy, but not a strong one, lay the bones on the top, then set the jar in a water-bath, that is, a sauce-pan of water over the fire, simmer three or four hours—then leave it in a cold place till next day. Remove the cake of fat, lay the meat in handsome pieces on the dish; if not sufficiently seasoned, add more pepper, salt, or pimento as necessary. Put some of the gravy, and keep the remainder for the time of serving. If the venison be thus prepared, it will not require so much time to bake, or such a very thick crust as is usual, and by which the under part is seldom done through.

Digitized by Google

Venison Pasty.

A shoulder boned makes a good pasty, but it must be beaten and seasoned, and the want of fat supplied by that of a fine well-hung loin of mutton, steeped twenty-four hours in equal parts of rape, vinegar, and port.

The shoulder being sinewy, it will be of advantage to rub it well with sugar for two or three days, and when to be used wipe it perfectly clean from it, and the wine.

A mistake prevails that venison could not be baked too much: but as above directed, three or four hours in a slow oven will be sufficient to make it tender, and the flavour will be preserved. Either in shoulder or side, the meat must be cut in pieces, and laid with fat between, that it may be proportioned to each person, without breaking up the pasty to find it. Lay some pepper and salt at the bottom of the dish, and some butter; then the meat nicely packed that it may be sufficently done, but not lie hollow to harden at the edges.

The venison bones should be boiled with some fine old mutton—of this gravy put half a pint cold into the dish; then lay butter on the venison, and cover as well as line the sides with a thick crust, but don't put one under the meat. Keep the remainder of the gravy till the pasty comes from the oven; put it into the middle by a funnel, quite hot, and shake the dish to mix well. It should be seasoned with pepper and salt.

To make a Pasty of Beef or Mutton, to eat as well as Venison.

Bone a small rump or a piece of sirloin of beef, or a fat loin of mutton, after hanging several days. Beat it very well with a rolling pin; then rub ten pounds of meat with four ounces of sugar, and pour over it a glass of port, and the same of vinegar. Let it lie five days and nights; wash and wipe the meat very dry, and season it very high with pepper, Jamaica pepper, nutmeg, and salt. Lay it in your dish, and to ten pounds put one pound or near of butter, spreading it over the meat. Put a crust round the edges, and cover with a thick one, or it will be overdone before the meat be soaked—it must be done in a slow oven.

Set the bones in a pan in the oven, with no more water than will cover them, and one glass of port, and a little

Digitized by Google

pepper and salt, that you may have a little rich gravy to add to the pasty when drawn.

Note.—Sugar gives a greater shortness, and better flavour to meats than salt, too great a quantity of which hardens—and it is quite as great a preservative.

Potatoe Pasty.

Boil, peel, and mash potatoes as fine as possible; mix then with salt, pepper, and a good bit of butter. Make a paste; roll it out thin like a large puff, and put in the potatoe; fold over one half, pinching the edges. Bake in a moderate oven.

Cheap and Excellent Custards.

Boil three pints of new milk, with a bit of lemon-peel, a bit of cinnamon, and sweeten it. Meanwhile rub down smooth a large spoonful of rice-flour into a cup of cold milk, and mix with it two yolks of eggs well beaten. Take a basin of the boiling milk, and mix with the cold, and then pour that to the boiling; stirring it one way till it begins to thicken, and is just going to boil up; then pour it into a pan, stir it some time, add a large spoonful of peach-water, two tea-spoonfuls of brandy, or a little ratifia.

Marbles boiled in custard, or any thing likely to burn, will, by shaking them in the sauce-pan, prevent it from catching.

Rich Custard.

Boil a pint of milk with lemon-peel and cinnamon; mix a pint of cream, and the yolks of five eggs well beaten; when the milk tastes of the seasoning, sweeten it enough for the whole; pour it into the cream, stirring it well; then give the custard a simmer till of a proper thickness. Don't let it boil; stir the whole time one way; season as above. If to be extremely rich, put no milk, but a quart of cream to the eggs.

Baked Custard.

Boil one pint of cream, half a pint of milk; with mace, cinnamon, and lemon-peel, a little of each. When cold, mix the yolks of three eggs; sweeten, and make your cups or paste nearly full. Bake them ten minutes.

Lemon Custard.

Beat the yolks of eight eggs till they are as white as milk; then put to them a pint of boiling water, the rinds

Digitized by Google

of two lemons grated, and the juice sweetened to your taste. Stir it on the fire till thick enough; then add a large glass of rich wine, and half a glass of brandy; give the whole one scald, and put in cups to be eaten cold.

Almond Custard.

Blanch and beat four ounces of almonds fine with a spoonful of water; beat a pint of cream with two spoonfuls of rose-water, and put them to the yolks of four eggs, and as much sugar as will make it pretty sweet; then add the almond; stir it all over a slow fire till it is of a proper thickness; but don't boil. Pour it into cups.

Cheesecakes.

Strain the whey from the curd of two quarts of milk; when rather dry, crumble it through a coarse sieve, and mix with six ounces of fresh butter, one ounce of pounded blanched almonds, a little orange-flower water, half a glass of raisin wine, a grated biscuit, four ounces of currants, some nutmeg, and cinnamon, in fine powder, and beat all the above with three eggs, and half a pint of cream, till quite light: then fill the patty pans three parts full.

A plainer sort.

Turn three quarts of milk to curd, break it, and drain the whey: when dry, break it in a pan, with two ounces of butter, till perfectly smooth; put to it a pint and a half of thin cream, or good milk, and add sugar, cinnamon, nutmeg, and three ounces of currants.

Cheesecakes, another way.

Mix the curd of three quarts of milk, a pound of currants, twelve ounces of white sugar, a quarter of an ounce of cinnamon, ditto of nutmeg, the peel of one lemon chopped so fine that it becomes a paste, the yolks of eight and whites of six eggs, a pint of scalded cream, and a glass of brandy. Put a light thin puff-paste in the patty-pans, and three parts fill them.

Lemon Cheesecakes.

Mix four ounces of sifted lump-sugar and four ounces of butter and gently melt it; then add the yolks of two and the white of one egg, the rind of three lemons shred fine, and the juice of one and a half, one Savoy biscuit, some blanched almonds pounded, three spoonfuls of brandy; mix well, and put in paste made as follows; eight

Digitized by Google

ounces of flour, six ounces of butter: two-thirds of which mix with the flour first; then wet it with six spoonfuls of water, and roll the remainder in.

Another way.—Boil two large lemons, or three small ones, and after squeezing, pound them well together in a mortar, with four ounces of loaf-sugar, the yolks of six eggs, and eight ounces of fresh butter. Fill the patty-pans half full.

Orange cheesecakes are done the same way, only you must boil the peel in two or three waters to take out the bitterness; or make them of orange marmalade well beaten in a mortar.

Orange Cheesecakes.

When you have blanched half a pound of almonds, beat them very fine, with orange-flower water, and half a pound of fine sugar beaten and sifted, a pound of butter that has been melted carefully without oiling, and which must be nearly cold before you use it: then beat the yolks of ten, and whites of four eggs; pound two candied oranges, and a fresh one with the bitterness boiled out, in a mortar, till as tender as marmalade, without lumps; and beat the whole together, and put into pattypans.

Potatoe Cheesecakes.

Boil six ounces of potatoes, and four ounces of lemon-peel; beat the latter in a marble mortar, with four ounces of sugar: then add the potatoes, beaten, and four ounces of butter melted in a little cream. When well mixed, let it stand to grow cold. Put crust in pattypans, and rather more than half fill them. Bake in a quick oven half an hour; sifting some double-refined sugar on them when going to the oven.

This quantity will make a dozen.

Almond Cheesecakes.

Blanch and pound four ounces of almonds, and a few bitter, with a spoonful of water; then add four ounces of sugar pounded, a spoonful of cream, and the whites of two eggs well beaten, mix all as quick as possible: put into very small pattypans, and bake in a pretty warm oven under twenty minutes.

Another way.—Blanch and pound four ounces of almonds, with a little orange-flower, or rose-water; then

Digitized by Google

stir in the yolks of six, and whites of three eggs, well beaten, five ounces of butter warmed, the peel of a lemon grated, and a little of the juice; sweeten with fine sugar. When well mixed, bake in a delicate paste, in small pans.

Another way.—Press the whey from as much curd as will make two dozen small ones; then put it on the back of a sieve, and with half an ounce of butter rub it through with the back of a spoon; put to it six yolks, and three whites of eggs, and a few bitter almonds pounded with as much sugar as will make the curd properly sweet; mix with it the rind of a lemon grated, and a glass of brandy. Put a puff-paste into the pans, and ten minutes will bake them.

PART VII.

VEGETABLES.

Observations on dressing Vegetables.

VEGETABLES should be carefully cleaned from insects, and nicely washed. Drain them the moment they are done enough. If overboiled, they lose their beauty and crispness. Bad cooks sometimes dress them with meat; which is wrong, except carrots with boiling beef.

To boil Vegetables green.

Be sure the water boils when you put them in. Make them boil very fast. Don't cover, but watch them; and if the water has not slackened, you may be sure they are done when they begin to sink. Then take them out immediately, or the colour will change. Hard water, especially if chalybeate, spoils the colour of such vegetables as should be green.

To boil them green in hard water, put a tea-spoonful of salt of wormwood into the water when it boils, before the vegetables are put in.

To keep green Peas.

Shell, and put them into a kettle of water when it boils; give them two or three warms only and pour them into a

Digitized by Google

colander. When the water drains off, turn them out on a dresser covered with cloth, and pour them on another cloth to dry perfectly. Then bottle them in wide mouthed bottles; leaving only room to pour clarified mutton suet upon them an inch thick, and for the cork. Rosin it down; and keep it in a cellar or in the earth, as will be directed for gooseberries under the head of *keeping for Winter*.—When they are to be used, boil them till tender, with a bit of butter, a spoonful of sugar, and a bit of mint.

Another way.—Shell. scald, and dry them as above: put them on tins or earthen dishes in a cool oven once or twice to harden. Keep them in paper bags hung up in the kitchen. When they are to be used, let them lie an hour in water; then set them on with cold water and a bit of butter, and boil them till ready. Put a sprig of dried mint to boil with them.

Boiled Peas

Should not be overdone, nor in much water. Chop some scalded mint to garnish them, and stir a piece of butter in with them.

To stew green Peas.

Put a quart of peas, a lettuce and an onion both sliced, a bit of butter, pepper, salt, and no more water than hangs round the lettuce from washing. Stew them two hours very gently. When to be served, beat up an egg, and stir it into them: or a bit of flour and butter.

Some think a tea-spoonful of white powdered sugar is an improvement. Gravy may be added, but then there will be less of the flavour of the peas. Chop a bit of mint, and stew in them.

To stew old Peas.

Steep them in water all night, if not fine boilers; otherwise only half an hour: put them into water enough just to cover them, with a good bit of butter, or a piece of beef or pork. Stew them very gently till the peas are soft, and the meat is tender; if it is not salt meat, add salt and a little pepper. Serve them round the meat.

To dress Artichokes.

Trim a few of the outside leaves off, and cut the stalk even. If young, half an hour will boil them. They are better for being gathered two or three days first. Serve

Digitized by Google

them with melted butter in as many small cups as there are artichokes, to help with each.

Artichoke Bottoms.

If dried, they must be soaked, then stewed in weak gravy, and served with or without forcemeat in each. Or they may be boiled in milk, and served with cream-sauce; or added to ragouts, French pies, &c.

Jerusalem Artichokes

Must be taken up the moment they are done, or they will be too soft.

They may be boiled plain, or served with white fricassee-sauce.

To stew Cucumbers.

Slice them thick; or halve and divide them into two lengths; strew some salt and pepper, and sliced onions: add a little broth, or a bit of butter. Simmer very slowly; and before serving, if no butter was in before, put some, and a little flour; or if there was butter in, only a little flour, unless it wants richness.

Another way.—Slice the onions, and cut the cucumbers large; flour them, and fry them in some butter; then pour on some good broth or gravy, and stew them till done enough. Skim off the fat.

To stew onions.

Peel large onions; fry gently of a fine brown, but do not blacken them; then put them into a small stew-pan, with a little weak gravy, pepper, and salt; cover and stew two hours gently. They should be lightly floured at first.

Roast onions

Should be done with all the skins on. They eat well alone, with only salt and cold butter; or with roast potatoes; or with beet-roots.

To stew Celery.

Wash six heads, and strip off their outer leaves; either halve, or leave them whole, according to their size: cut into lengths of four inches. Put them into a stew-pan with a cup of broth, or weak white gravy: stew till tender; then add two spoonfuls of cream, and a little flour and butter seasoned with pepper, salt, and nutmeg, and simmer all together.

Digitized by Google

To boil Cauliflowers.

Choose those that are close and white. Cut off the green leaves, and look carefully that there are no caterpillars about the stalk. Soak an hour in cold water; then boil them in milk and water; and take care to skim the sauce-pan, that not the least foulness may fall on the flower. It must be served very white, and *rather* crimp.

Cauliflower in white Sauce.

Half boil it; then cut it into handsome pieces, and lay them in a stew-pan with a little broth, a bit of mace, a little salt, and a dust of white pepper; simmer half an hour; then put a little cream, butter, and flour; shake, and simmer a few minutes, and serve.

To dress Cauliflower and Parmesan.

Boil a cauliflower; drain it on a sieve, and cut the stalk so that the flower will stand upright about two inches above the dish. Put it into a stew-pan, with a little white sauce; let it stew till done enough, which will be but a few minutes; then dish it with the sauce round, and put Parmesan grated over it. Brown it with a salamander.

To dress Brocoli.

Cut the heads with short stalks, and pare the tough skin off them. Tie the small shoots into bunches, and boil them a shorter time than the heads. Some salt must be put into the water. Serve with or without toast.

Spinach

Requires great care in washing and picking it. When that is done, throw it into a sauce-pan that will just hold it, sprinkle it with a little salt, and cover close. The pan must be set on the fire, and well shaken. When done, beat the spinach well with a small bit of butter: it must come to table pretty dry: and looks well if pressed into a tin mould in the form of a large leaf, which is sold at the tin-shops. A spoonful of cream is an improvement.

To dress Beans.

Boil tender, with a bunch of parsley, which must be chopped to serve with them. Bacon or pickled pork must be served to eat with, but not boiled with them.

Fricasseed Windsor Beans.

When grown large, but not mealy, boil, blanch, and lay them in a white sauce ready-hot: just heat them through

Digitized by Google

in it, and serve. If any are not of a fine green, do not use them for this dish.

French Beans.

String, and cut them into four or eight; the last looks best. Lay them in salt and water; and when the sauce-pan boils, put them in with some salt. As soon as they are done, serve them immediately, to preserve the green colour.

Or when half-done, drain the water off, and put them into two spoonfuls of broth strained; and add a little cream, butter, and flour, to finish doing them.

To stew red Cabbage.

Slice a small, or half a large, red cabbage; wash and put it into a sauce-pan with pepper, salt, no water but what hangs about it, and a piece of butter. Stew till quite tender; and when going to serve, add two or three spoonfuls of vinegar, and give one boil over the fire. Serve it for cold meat, or with sausages on it.

Another way.—Shred the cabbage; wash it, and put it over a slow fire, with slices of onion, pepper, and salt, and a little plain gravy. When quite tender, and a few minutes before serving, add a bit of butter rubbed with flour, and two or three spoonfuls of vinegar, and boil up.

Another.—Cut the cabbage very thin; and put it into the stew-pan with a small slice of ham, and half an ounce of butter, at the bottom, half a pint of broth, and a gill of vinegar. Let it stew covered three hours. When it is very tender, add a little more broth, salt, pepper, and a table-spoonful of pounded sugar. Mix these well, and boil them all till the liquor is wasted; then put it into the dish, and lay fried sausages on it.

Mushrooms.

The cook should be perfectly acquainted with the different sorts of things called by this name by ignorant people, as the death of many persons has been occasioned by carelessly using the poisonous kinds.

The eatable mushrooms first appear very small, and of a round form, on a little stalk. They grow very fast, and the upper part and stalk are white. As the size increases, the under part gradually opens, and shows a fringed fur of a very fine salmon colour; which continues more or less till the mushroom has gained some size, and then turns to

Digitized by Google

a dark brown. These marks should be attended to, and likewise whether the skin can be easily parted from the edges and middle. Those that have a white or yellow fur should be carefully avoided, though many of them have the same smell (but not so strong) as the right sort.

To stew Mushrooms.

The large buttons are best, and the small flaps while the fur is still red. Rub the large buttons with salt and a bit of flannel; cut out the fur, and take off the skin from the others. Sprinkle them with salt, and put into a stew-pan with some pepper-corns: simmer slowly till done; then put a small bit of butter and flour, and two spoonfuls of cream; give them one boil, and serve with sippets of bread.

To stew Sorrel for Fricandeau and roast Meat.

Wash the sorrel; and put it into a stone jar, with no more water than hangs to the leaves. Simmer it as slow as you can; and when done enough, put a bit of butter, and beat it well.

A French Salad.

Chop three anchovies, a shalot, and some parsley, small; put them into a bowl with two table-spoonfuls of vinegar, one of oil, a little mustard, and salt. When well mixed, add by degrees some cold roast or boiled meat in *very thin* slices; put in a few at a time not exceeding two or three inches long. Shake them in the seasoning, and then put more; cover the bowl close, and let the salad be prepared three hours before it is to be eaten. Garnish with parsley, and a few slices of the fat.

A Lobster Salad.

Make a salad, and put some of the red part of the lobster to it, cut. This forms a pretty contrast to the white and green of the vegetables. Don't put much oil, as shell-fish absorb the sharpness of vinegar. Serve in a dish, not a bowl.

To boil Potatoes.

Set them on a fire, without paring them, covered with cold water; let them half-boil then throw some salt in, and a pint of cold water, and let them boil again till almost done. Pour off the water; and put a clean cloth over them and then the saucepan-cover, and set them by the

Digitized by Google

fire to steam till ready. Many persons prefer steamers. Potatoes look best when the skin is peeled, not cut.

Do new potatoes the same; but be careful they are taken off in time, or they will be watery. Before dressing, rub off the skin with a cloth and salt, andthen wash.

To broil Potatoes.

Parboil, then slice and broil them. Or parboil, and then set them whole on the gridiron over a very slow fire; and when thoroughly done, send them up with their skins on. This last way is practised in many Irish families.

To roast Potatoes.

Half-boil, take off the thin peel, and roast them of a beautiful brown.

To fry Potatoes.

Take the skin off raw potatoes, slice, and fry them either in butter or thin batter.

To mash Potatoes.

Boil the potatoes, peel them, and break them to paste; then to two pounds of them, add a quarter of a pint of milk, a little salt, and two ounces of butter, and stir it all well over the fire. Either serve them in this manner; or place them on the dish in a form, and then brown the top with a salamander: or in scallops.

To boil Squashes.

Cut them in halves and clean away the seeds. Put them into enough boiling water to cover them and throw in a table spoonful of salt. When sufficiently done to pulp easily, pour off the water, and mash them with a wooden ladle. Add salt and butter. When dished, dust over some black pepper.

Carrots

Require a good deal of boiling: when young, wipe off the skin after they are boiled; when old, boil them with the salt meat, and scrape them first.

To stew Carrots.

Half-boil, then nicely scrape, and slice them into a stew-pan. Put to them half a tea-cupful of any weak broth, some pepper and salt, and half a cupful of cream: simmer them till they are very tender, but not broken. Before serving, rub a very little flour, with a bit of butter,

Digitized by Google

and warm up with them. If approved, chopped parsley may be added ten minutes before served.

To mash Parsnips.

Boil them tender; scrape, then mash them into a stew-pan with a little cream, a good piece of butter, and pepper and salt.

Fricassee of Parsnips.

Boil in milk till they are soft. Then cut them lengthways into bits two or three inches long; and simmer in a white sauce, made of two spoonfuls of broth, a bit of mace, half a cupful of cream, a bit of butter, and some flour, pepper, and salt.

Beet-roots

Make a very pleasant addition to winter-salad; of which they may agreeably form a full half, instead of being only used to ornament it. This root is cooling, and very wholesome.

It is extremely good boiled, and sliced with a small quantity of vinegar, or stewed with whole onions, large or small, as follows:

Boil the beet tender with the skin on; slice it into a stew-pan with a little broth, and a spoonful of vinegar: simmer till the gravy is tinged with the colour; then put it into a small dish, and make a round of the button-onions, first boiled till tender; take off the skin just before serving, and mind they are quite hot, and clear.

Or roast three large onions, and peel off the outer skins till they look clear; and serve the beet-root stewed round them.

If beet-root is in the least broken before dressed, it parts with its colour, and looks ill.

Frying Herbs.

Clean and drain a good quantity of spinach-leaves, two large handfuls of parsley, and a handful of green onions. Chop the parsley and onions, and sprinkle them among the spinach. Set them all on to stew with some salt, and a bit of butter the size of a walnut: shake the pan when it begins to grow warm, and let it be closely covered over a slow stove till done enough. It is served with slices of broiled calves' liver, small rashers of bacon, and eggs fried; the latter on the herbs, the other in a separate dish.

Digitized by Google

Sea Cale

Must be boiled very white, and served on toast like asparagus.

To preserve several Vegetables to eat in the Winter.

For *French beans*, pick them young, and throw into a little wooden keg a layer of them three inches deep; then sprinkle them with salt, put another layer of beans, and do the same as high as you think proper alternately with salt, but not too much of this. Lay over them a plate, or cover of wood, that will go into the keg, and put a heavy stone on it. A pickle will rise from the beans and salt. If they are too salt, the soaking and boiling will not be sufficient to make them pleasant to the taste. When they are to be eaten, cut, soak, and boil them as if fresh.

Carrots, *Parsnips*, and *Beet-roots*, should be kept in layers of dry sand for winter use; and neither they nor potatoes should be cleared from the earth. Potatoes should be carefully kept from frost.

Store-onions keep best hung up in a dry cold room.

Parsley should be cut close to the stalks; and dried in a warm room, or on tins in a very cool oven; it preserves its flavour and colour, and is very useful in winter.

Small close *Cabbages*, laid on a stone floor before the frost sets in, will blanch and be very fine, after many weeks keeping.

PICKLES.

Rules to be observed with Pickles.

Keep them closely covered; and have a wooden spoon, with holes, tied to each jar; all metal being improper. They should be well kept from the air; the large jars be seldom opened; and small ones, for the different pickles in use should be kept for common supply, into which what is not eaten may be returned, and the top closely covered.

Acids dissolve the lead that is in the tinning of saucepans. When necessary to boil vinegar, do it in a stone jar, on the hot hearth. Pickles should never be put into glazed jars, as salt and vinegar penetrate the glaze, which is poisonous.

Lemon Pickle.

Wipe six lemons, cut each into eight pieces; put on

Digitized by Google

them a pound of salt, six large cloves of garlic, two ounces of horse-radish sliced thin, likewise of cloves, mace, nutmeg, and Cayenne, a quarter of an ounce each, and two ounces of flour of mustard; to these put two quarts of vinegar. Boil a quarter of an hour in a well-tinned sauce-pan; or, which is better, do it in a strong jar, in a kettle of boiling water; or set the jar on the hot hearth till done. Set the jar by, and stir it daily for six weeks; keep the jar close covered. Put it into small bottles.

Indian Pickle.

Lay a pound of white ginger in water one night; then scrape, slice, and lay it in salt in a pan till the other ingredients shall be ready.

Peel, slice, and salt a pound of garlic three days, then put it in the sun to dry. Salt and dry long pepper in the same way.

Prepare various sorts of vegetables thus:

Quarter small white cabbages, salt three days, squeeze, and set them in the sun to dry.

Cauliflowers cut in their branches; take off the green from radishes; cut celery in three-inch lengths; ditto young French beans whole. Apples and cucumbers, choose of the least seedy sort; cut them in slices, or quarters if not too large. All must be salted, drained, and dried in the sun, except the latter: over which you must pour boiling vinegar, and in twelve hours drain them, but no salt must be used.

Put the spice, garlic, a quarter of a pound of mustard-seed, and as much vinegar as you think enough for the quantity you are to pickle, into a large stone jar, and one ounce of turmeric, to be ready against the vegetables shall be dried. When they are ready, observe the following directions: Put some of them into a two-quart stone jar, and pour over them one quart of boiling vinegar. Next day take out those vegetables; and when drained, put them into a large stock jar, and boiling the vinegar, pour it over some more of the vegetables; let them lie a night, and do as above. Thus proceed till you have cleansed each set from the dust which must inevitably fall on them by being so long in doing; then, to every gallon of vinegar put two ounces of flour of mustard, mixing, by

Digitized by Google

degrees, with a little of it boiling-hot. The whole of the vinegar should have been previously scalded, but set to be cool before it was put to the spice. Stop the jar tight.

This pickle will not be ready for a year, but you may make a small jar for eating in a fortnight, only by giving the cauliflower one scald in water, after salting and drying as above, but without the preparative vinegar; then pour the vinegar, that has the spice and garlic, boiling-hot over. If at any time it be found that the vegetables have not swelled properly; boiling the pickle, and pouring it over them hot, will plump them.

Melon Mangoes.

There is a particular sort for this purpose, which the gardeners know. Cut a square small piece out of one side, and through that take out the seeds, and mix with them mustard-seeds and shred garlic; stuff the melon as full as the space will allow, and replace the square piece. Bind it up with a small new pack-thread. Boil a good quantity of vinegar, to allow for wasting with peppers, salt, ginger, and pour boiling hot over the mangoes four successive days; the last, put flour of mustard, and scraped horse-radish, into the vinegar just as it boils up. Stop close. Observe that there is plenty of vinegar. All pickles are spoiled if not well covered. Mangoes should be done soon after they are gathered. Large cucumbers, prepared as mangoes, are excellent, and come sooner into eating.

Mark, the greater number of times boiling vinegar is poured over either sort, the sooner it will be ready.

Pickled Lemons.

They should be small, and with thick rinds; rub them with a piece of flannel; then slit them half down in four quarters, but not through to the pulp; fill the slits with salt hard pressed in, set them upright in a pan for four or five days, until the salt melts; turn them thrice a-day in their own liquor, until tender; make enough pickle to cover them, of vinegar, the brine of the lemons, Jamaica pepper, and ginger; boil and skim it; when cold, put it to the lemons, with two ounces of mustard-seed, and two cloves of garlic to six lemons. When the lemons are used, the pickle will be useful in fish or other sauces.

Digitized by Google

Olives

Are of three kinds, Italian, Spanish, and French, of different sizes and flavour; each sorts should be firm, though some are most fleshy.

Preserve them from the air.

Pickled Onions.

In the month of September, choose the small white round onions, take off the brown skin, have ready a very nice tin stew-pan of boiling water, throw in as many onions as will cover the top; as soon as they look clear on the outside, take them up as quick as possible with a slice, and lay them on a clean cloth; cover them close with another, and scald some more, and so on. Let them lie to be cold, then put them in a jar, or glass wide-mouth bottles, and pour over them the best white wine vinegar, just hot, but not boiling. When cold, cover them. Should the outer skin shrivel, peel it off. They must look quite clear.

To pickle Cucumbers and Onions sliced.

Cut them in slices, and sprinkle salt over them: next day drain them for five or six hours; then put them into a stone jar, pour boiling vinegar over them, and keep them in a warm place. The slices should be thick. Repeat the boiling vinegar, and stop them up again instantly; and so on till green; the last time put pepper and ginger. Keep it in small stone jars.

To pickle young Cucumbers.

Choose nice young ones, spread them on dishes, salt them and let them lie a week—drain them, and, putting them in a jar, pour boiling vinegar over them. Set them near the fire, covered with plenty of vine leaves; if they do not become a tolerably good green, pour the vinegar into another jar, set it over the hot hearth, and when it boils, pour it over them again, covering with fresh leaves; and thus do till they are of as good a colour as you wish: be careful not to use brass or bell-metal vessels, which, when vinegar is put into them, become highly poisonous.

To pickle Walnuts.

When they will bear a pin to go into them, put a brine of salt and water boiled, and strong enough to bear an egg on them, being quite cold first. It must be well skimmed while boiling. Let them soak six days; then change the

Digitized by Google

brine, let them stand six more; then drain them, and pour over them in a jar a pickle of the best white wine vinegar, with a good quantity of pepper, pimento, ginger, mace, cloves, mustard-seed, and horse-radish; all boiled together, but cold. To every hundred of walnuts put six spoonfuls of mustard-seed, and two or three heads of garlic or shalot, but the latter is least strong.

Thus done, they will be good for several years, if close covered. The air will soften them. They will not be fit to eat under six months.

The pickle will serve as good ketchup, when the walnuts are used.

Another way.—Put them into a jar, cover them with the best vinegar cold, let them stand four months; then pour off the pickle, and boil as much fresh vinegar as will cover the walnuts, adding to every three quarts of vinegar one quarter-pound of best mustard, a stick of horse-radish sliced, one half-ounce of black pepper, one half ounce of cloves, one ounce of ginger, one half-ounce of allspice, and a good handful of salt: pour the whole, boiling hot, upon the walnuts, and cover them close; they will be fit for use in three or four months. You may add two ounces of garlic, or shalot, but not boiled in the vinegar.

Of the pickle in which the walnuts stood for the first four months, you may make excellent ketchup.

An excellent way to pickle Mushrooms, to preserve the flavour.

Buttons must be rubbed with a bit of flannel and salt; and from the larger, take out the *red* inside; for when they are *black* they will not do, being too old. Throw a little salt over, and put them into a stew-pan with some mace and pepper; as the liquor comes out, shake them well, and keep them over a gentle fire till all of it be dried into them again; then put as much vinegar into the pan as will cover them, give it one warm, and turn all into a glass or stone jar. They will keep two years, and are delicious.

To pickle Red Cabbage.

Slice it into a colander, and sprinkle each layer with salt; let it drain two days, then put it into a jar, and pour boiling vinegar enough to cover, and put a few slices of red beet-root. Observe to choose the purple red cabbage.

Digitized by Google

Those who like the flavour of spice will boil it with the vinegar. Cauliflower cut in branches, and thrown in after being salted, will look of a beautiful red.

Mushroom Ketchup.

Take the largest broad mushrooms, break them into an earthen pan, strew salt over, and stir them now and then for three days. Then let them stand for twelve, till there is a thick scum over; strain, and boil the liquor with Jamaica and black peppers, mace, ginger, a clove or two, and some mustard-seed. When cold, bottle it, and tie a bladder over the cork; in three months boil it again with some fresh spice, and it will then keep a twelvemonth.

Mushroom Ketchup, another way.

Take a stew-pan full of the large-flap mushrooms, that are not worm-eaten, and the skins and fringe of those you have pickled; throw a handful of salt among them, and set them by a slow fire; they will produce a great deal of liquor, which you must strain; and put to it four ounces of shalots, two cloves of garlic, a good deal of pepper, ginger, mace cloves, and a few bay-leaves—boil and skim very well. When cold, cork close. In two months boil it up again with a little fresh spice, and a stick of horseradish, and it will then keep the year; which mushroom ketchup rarely does, if not boiled a second time.

Walnut Ketchup of the finest sort.

Boil or simmer a gallon of the expressed juice of walnuts when they are tender, and skim it well; then put in two pounds of anchovies, bones and liquor, ditto of shalots, one ounce of cloves, ditto of mace, ditto of pepper, and one clove of garlic. Let all simmer till the shalots sink: then put the liquor into a pan till cold; bottle, and divide the spice to each. Cork closely, and tie a bladder over.

It will keep twenty years, and is not good the first. Be very careful to express the juice at home; for it is rarely unadulterated, if bought.

Cockle Ketchup.

Open the cockles, scald them in their own liquor; add a little water when the liquor settles, if you have not enough; strain through a cloth, then season with every savoury spice; and if for brown sauce, add port, anchovies, and garlic—if for white, omit these, and put a glass of

Digitized by Google

sherry, lemon-juice and peel, mace, nutmeg, and white pepper. If for brown, burn a bit of sugar for colouring.

It is better to have cockles enough than to add water; and they are cheap.

To keep Capres.

Add fresh vinegar that has been scalded, and become cold—and tie them close, to keep out the air, which makes them soft.

PART VIII.

SWEET DISHES, PRESERVES, SWEETMEATS, &c.

SWEET DISHES.

Buttered Rice.

WASH and pick some rice, drain, and put it with some new milk, enough just to swell it, over the fire; when tender, pour off the milk, and add a bit of butter, a little sugar, and pounded cinnamon. Shake it, that it do not burn and serve.

Souffle of Rice and Apple.

Blanch Carolina rice, strain it, and set it to boil in milk, with lemon-peel and a bit of cinnamon. Let it boil till the rice is dry; then cool it, and raise a rim three inches high round the dish; having egged the dish where it is put, to make it stick. Then egg the rice all over. Fill the dish half-way up with a marmalade of apples; have ready the whites of four eggs beaten to a fine froth, and put them over the marmalade: then sift fine sugar over it, and set it in the oven, which should be warm enough to give it a beautiful colour.

Snow-balls.

Swell rice in milk, strain it off, and having pared and cored apples, put the rice round them, tying each up in a cloth. Put a bit of lemon-peel, a clove, or cinnamon, in each, and boil them well.

Lent Potatoes.

Beat three or four ounces of almonds, and three or four

Digitized by Google

bitter, when blanched, putting a little orange-flower water to prevent oiling; add eight ounces of butter, four eggs, well beaten and strained, half a glass of raisin wine, and sugar to your taste. Beat all well till quite smooth, and grate in three Savoy biscuits. Make balls of the above with a little flour, the size of a chesnut; throw them into a stew-pan of boiling lard, and boil them of a beautiful yellow brown. Drain them on a sieve.

Serve sweet sauce in a boat, to eat with them.

A Tansey.

Beat seven eggs, yolks and whites separately; add a pint of cream, near the same of spinach-juice, and a little tansey juice gained by pounding in a stone mortar, a quarter of a pound of Naples biscuit, sugar to taste, a glass of white wine, and some nutmeg. Set all in a sauce-pan, just to thicken, over the fire; then put it into a dish, lined with paste, to turn out and bake it.

Puits d'Amour.

Cut a fine rich puff-paste rolled thin, with tin shapes made on purpose, one size less than another, in a pyramidical form, and lay them so; then bake in a moderate oven, that the paste may be done sufficiently, but very pale. Lay different coloured sweetmeats on the edges.

A very nice Dish of Macaroni dressed sweet.

Boil two ounces in a pint of milk, with a bit of lemon-peel, and a good bit of cinnamon, till the pipes are swelled to their utmost size without breaking. Lay them on a custard-dish, and pour a custard over them hot. Serve cold.

Floating Island.

Mix three half pints of thin cream with a quarter of a pint of rasin wine, a little lemon-juice, orange-flower water, and sugar: put into a dish for the middle of the table, and put on the cream a froth, which may be made of raspberry or currant-jelly.

Another way.—Scald a sharp apple; pulp it through a sieve. Beat the whites of two eggs with sugar, and a spoonful of orange-flower water; mix in by degrees the pulp, and beat all together until you have a large quantity of froth; serve it on a raspberry cream; or you may colour the froth with beet-root, raspberry, currant-jelly, and set it on a white cream, having given it the flavour of lemon, sugar, and wine, as above; or put the froth on a custard.

Digitized by Google

Flummery.

Put three large handfuls of very small white oatmeal to steep a day and night in cold water: then pour it off clear and add as much more water, and let it stand the same time. Strain it through a fine hair sieve, and boil it till it be as thick as hasty pudding; stirring it well all the time. When first strained, put to it one large spoonful of white sugar. and two of orange flower water. Pour it into shallow dishes; and serve to eat with wine, cider, milk, or cream and sugar. It is very good.

Dutch Flummery.

Boil two ounces of isinglass in three half pints of water very gently half an hour; add a pint of white wine, the juice of three, and the thin rind of one lemon, and rub a few lumps of sugar on another lemon to obtain the essence, and with them add as much more sugar as shall make it sweet enough; and having beaten the yolks of seven eggs, give them and the above, when mixed, one scald; stir all the time, and pour it into a basin; stir it till half cold; then let it settle, and put it into a melon shape.

Rice Flummery.

Boil with a pint of new milk, a bit of lemon-peel, and cinnamon: mix with a little cold milk as much rice-flour as will make the whole of a good consistence, sweeten, and add a spoonful of peach-water, or a bitter almond beaten; boil it, observing it don't burn; pour it into a shape or pint-basin, taking out the spice. When cold, turn the flummery into a dish, and serve with cream, milk, or custard round; or put a teacupful of cream into half a pint of new milk, a glass of white wine, half a lemon squeezed, and sugar.

Firmity.

To a quart of ready-boiled wheat, put by degrees two quarts of new milk, breaking the jelly, and then four ounces of currants picked clean, and washed; stir them, and boil till they are done. Beat the yolks of three eggs, and a little nutmeg, with two or three spoonfuls of milk; add this to the wheat; stir them together while over the fire; then sweeten, and serve cold in a deep dish. Some persons like it best warm.

Curds and Cream.

Put three or four pints of milk into a pan a little warm,

Digitized by Google

and then add rennet. When the curd is come, lade it with a saucer into an earthen shape perforated, of any form you please. Fill it up as the whey drains off, without breaking or pressing the curd. If turned only two hours before wanted, it is very light; but those who like it harder, may have it so, by making it earlier, and squeezing it. Cream, milk, or a whip of cream, sugar, wine, and lemon, to be put in the dish, or into a glass bowl, to serve with the curd.

Another way.—To four quarts of new milk warmed, put from a pint to a quart of buttermilk strained, according to its sourness; keep the pan covered until the curd be of firmness to cut three or four times across with a saucer as the whey leaves it; put it into a shape, and fill up until it be solid enough to take the form. Serve with cream plain, or mixed with sugar, wine, and lemon.

A Curd Star.

Set a quart of new milk upon the fire with two or three blades of mace; and when ready to boil, put to it the yolks and whites of nine eggs well beaten, and as much salt as will lie upon a small knife's point. Let it boil till the whey is clear; then drain it in a thin cloth, or hair sieve; season it with sugar, and a little cinnamon, rose-water, orange-flower water, or white wine, to your taste; and put into a star form, or any other. Let it stand some hours before you turn it into a dish; then put round it thick cream or custard.

Blanc-mange, or Blamange.

Boil two ounces of isinglass in three half pints of water half an hour: strain it to a pint and a half of cream; sweeten it, and add some peach-water, or a few bitter almonds; let it boil once up, and put it into what forms you please. If not to be very stiff, a little less isinglass will do. Observe to let the blamange settle before you turn it into the forms, or the blacks will remain at the bottom of them, and be on the top of the blamange when taken out of the moulds.

An Excellent Trifle.

Lay macaroons and ratafia-drops over the bottom of your dish, and pour in as much raisin-wine as they will suck up; which when they have done, pour on them cold rich custard made with *more* eggs than directed in the

Digitized by Google

foregoing pages, and some rice-flour. It must stand two or three inches thick; on that put a layer of raspberry jam, and cover the whole with a very high whip made the day before, of rich cream, the whites of two well beaten eggs, sugar, lemon-peel, and raisin wine, well beat with a whisk, kept only to whipt syllabubs and cream. If made the day before used, it has quite a different taste, and is solid and far better.

Gooseberry or Apple Trifle.

Scald such a quantity of either of these fruits, as, when pulped through a sieve, will make a thick layer at the bottom of your dish; if of apples, mix the rind of half a lemon grated fine; and to both as much sugar as will be pleasant.

Mix half a pint of milk, half a pint of cream, and the yolk of one egg: give it a scald over the fire, and stir it all the time; don't let it boil; add a little sugar only, and let it grow cold. Lay it over the apples with a spoon; and then put on it a whip made the day before, as for other Trifle.

Chantilly Cake, or Cake Trifle.

Bake a rice cake in a mould. When cold, cut it round about two inches from the edge with a sharp knife, taking care not to perforate the bottom. Put in a thick custard, and some tea-spoonfuls of raspberry jam, and then put on a high whip.

Gooseberry Fool.

Put the fruit into a stone jar, and some good Lisbon sugar; set the jar on a stove, or in a sauce-pan of water over the fire; if the former, a large spoonful of water should be added to the fruit. When it is done enough to pulp, press it through a colander; have ready a sufficient quantity of new milk, and a tea-cup of raw cream, boiled together, or an egg instead of the latter and left to be cold; then sweeten it pretty well with fine Lisbon sugar, and mix the pulp by degrees with it.

Apple Fool.

Stew apples as directed for gooseberries, and then peel and pulp them. Prepare the milk, &c. and mix as before.

Digitized by Google

Orange Fool.

Mix the juice of three Seville oranges, three eggs well beaten a pint of cream, a little nutmeg and cinnamon, and sweeten to your taste. Set the whole over a slow fire, and stir it till it becomes as thick as good melted butter, but it must not be boiled; then pour it into a dish for eating cold.

A Cream.

Boil half a pint of cream, and half a pint of milk, a bit of lemon-peel, a few almonds beaten to paste, with a drop of water, a little sugar, orange-flower water, and a teaspoonful of flour, having been rubbed down with a little cold milk, and mixed with the above. When cold, put a little lemon-juice to the cream, and serve it in cups or lemonade-glasses.

An excellent Cream.

Whip up three quarters of a pint of very rich cream to a strong froth, with some finely scraped lemon peel, a squeeze of the juice, half a glass of sweet wine, and sugar to make it pleasant, but not too sweet; lay it on a sieve or in a form, and next day put it on a dish, and ornament it with very light puff-paste biscuits, made in tin shapes the length of a finger and about two thick, over which sugar may be strewed, or a little glaze with isinglass. Or you may use macaroons, to line the edges of the dish.

Burnt Cream.

Boil a pint of cream with a stick of cinnamon, and some lemon-peel; take it off the fire, and pour it very slowly into the yolks of four eggs, stirring till half cold; sweeten, and take out the spice, &c.; pour it into the dish; when cold, strew white pounded sugar over, and brown it with a salamander.

Another way.—Make a rich custard without sugar, boiling lemon-peel in it. When cold, sift a good deal of sugar over the whole, and brown the top with a salamander.

Sack Cream.

Boil a pint of raw cream, the yolk of an egg well beaten, two or three spoonfuls of white wine, sugar, and lemon-peel; stir it over a gentle fire till it be as thick as rich

Digitized by Google

cream, and afterwards till cold; then serve it in glasses, with long pieces of dry toast.

Brandy Cream.

Boil two dozen of almonds blanched, and pounded bitter almonds, in a little milk. When cold, add to it the yolks of five eggs beaten well in a little cream, sweeten, and put to it two glasses of the best brandy; and when well mixed, pour to it a quart of thin cream: set it over the fire, but don't let it boil; stir one way till it thickens, then pour into cups, or low glasses.

When cold it will be ready. A ratafia-drop may be put in each if you choose it. If you wish it to keep, scald the cream previously.

Ratafia Cream.

Boil three or four peach, or nectarine leaves, in a full pint of cream; strain it; and when cold, add the yolks of three eggs beaten and strained, sugar, and a large spoonful of brandy stirred quick into it. Scald till thick, stirring it all the time.

Another way.—Mix half a quarter of a pint of ratafia, the same quantity of mountain wine, the juice of two or three lemons, a pint of rich cream, and as much sugar as will make it pleasantly-flavoured. Beat it with a whisk, and put it into glasses. This cream will keep eight or ten days.

Lemon Cream.

Take a pint of thick cream, and put to it the yolks of two eggs well beaten, four ounces of fine sugar, and the thin rind of a lemon; boil it up, then stir it till almost cold; put the juice of a lemon in a dish, or bowl, and pour the cream upon it, stirring it till quite cold.

Yellow Lemon-cream, without cream.

Pare four lemons very thin into twelve large spoonfuls of water, and squeeze the juice on seven ounces of finely-pounded sugar; beat the yolks of nine eggs *well;* add the peels and juice beaten together for some time; then strain it through a flannel into a silver or very nice block-tin sauce-pan; set it over a gentle fire, and stir it one way till pretty thick, and scalding hot; but not boiling, or it will curdle. Pour it into jelly glasses. A few lumps of sugar should be rubbed hard on the lemons before they

Digitized by Google

are pared, or after, as the peel will be so thin as not to take all the essence, and the sugar will attract it, and give a better colour and flavour.

White-lemon Cream

Is made the same as above; only put the whites of the eggs in lieu of the yolks, whisking it extremely well to froth.

Imperial Cream.

Boil a quart of cream with the thin rind of a lemon, then stir it till nearly cold; have ready in a dish or bowl that you are to serve in, the juice of three lemons strained with as much sugar as will sweeten the cream; which pour into the dish from a large tea-pot, holding it high, and moving it about to mix with the juice. It should be made at least six hours before it be served, and will be still better if a day.

Almond Cream.

Beat four ounces of sweet almonds, and a few bitter in a mortar, with a tea-spoonful of water to prevent oiling, both having been blanched. Put the paste to a quart of cream, and add the juice of three lemons sweetened; beat it up with a whisk to a froth, which take off on the shallow part of a sieve; fill glasses with some of the liquor and the froth.

Snow Cream.

Put to a quart of cream the whites of three eggs well beaten, four spoonfuls of sweet wine, sugar to your taste, and a bit of lemon-peel: whip it to a froth, remove the peel, and serve in a dish.

Coffee Cream, much admired.

Boil a calf's foot in water till it wastes to a pint of jelly, clear of sediment and fat. Make a tea-cup of *very strong* coffee; clear it with a bit of isinglass to be perfectly bright; pour it to the jelly, and add a pint of *very* good cream, and as much fine Lisbon sugar as is pleasant; give one boil up, and pour into the dish.

It should jelly, but not be stiff. Observe that your coffee be fresh.

Chocolate Cream.

Scrape into one quart of thick cream, one ounce of the best chocolate, and a quarter of a pound of sugar; boil

Digitized by Google

and mill it; when quite smooth, take it off, and leave it to be cold; then add the whites of nine eggs. Whisk; and take up the froth on sieves, as others are done; and serve the froth in glasses, to rise above some of the cream.

Apple Cream.

Pare and core ten good apples; beat them in a mortar, with a pint of cream; strain it into a dish; and put sugar, bread-crumbs, and a glass of wine, to it. Stir it well.

Excellent Orange Cream.

Boil the rind of a Seville orange very tender; beat it fine in a mortar: put to it a spoonful of the best brandy, the juice of an orange, four ounces of loaf sugar, and the yolks of four eggs; beat all together for ten minutes; then by gentle degrees, pour in a pint of boiling cream; beat till cold; put into custard-cups set into a deep dish of boiling water, and let them stand till cold again. Put at the top small strips of orange-paring cut thin, or preserved chips.

Raspberry Cream.

Mash the fruit gently, and let them drain; then sprinkle a little sugar over, and that will produce more juice; then put the juice to some cream, and sweeten it; after which, if you choose to lower it with some milk, it will not curdle; which it would, if put to the milk, before the cream; but it is best made of raspberry-jelly, instead of jam, when the fresh fruit cannot be obtained.

Another way.—Boil one ounce of isinglass-shavings in three pints of cream, and new milk mixed, for fifteen minutes, or until the former be melted; strain it through a hair-sieve into a basin; when cool put about half a pint of raspberry-juice, or syrup, to the milk and cream; stir it till well incorporated; sweeten, and add a glass of brandy; whisk it about till three parts cold; then put it into a mould till quite cold. In summer use the fresh juice; in winter, syrup of raspberries.

Spinach Cream.

Beat the yolks of eight eggs with a wooden spoon or a whisk; sweeten them a good deal; and put to them a stick of cinnamon, a pint of rich cream, three quarters of a pint of new milk; stir it well; then add a quarter of a pint

Digitized by Google

of spinach-juice; set it over a gentle stove, and stir it one way constantly till it is as thick as a hasty pudding. Put into a custard-dish some Naples biscuits, or preserved orange, in long slices, and pour the mixture over them. It is to be eaten cold; and is a dish either for supper, or for a second course.

Clouted Cream.

String four blades of mace on a thread; put them to a gill of new milk, and six spoonfuls of rose-water; simmer a few minutes; then by degrees stir this liquor strained into the yolks of two new eggs well beaten. Stir the whole into a quart of *very* good cream, and set it over the fire; stir it till hot, but not boiling hot; pour it into a deep dish, and let it stand twenty-four hours. Serve it in a cream dish, to eat with fruits. Many people prefer it without any flavour but that of cream; in which case use a quart of new milk and the cream, or do it as the scalded cream.

When done enough, a round mark will appear on the surface of the cream, the size of the bottom of the pan it is done in, which is called the ring; and when that is seen, remove the pan from the fire.

A Froth to set on Cream, Custard, or Trifle, which looks and eats well.

Sweeten half a pound of the pulp of damsons, or any other sort of scalded fruit, put to it the whites of four eggs beaten, and beat the pulp with them until it will stand as high as you choose; and being put on the cream, &c. with a spoon, it will take any form; it should be rough, to imitate a rock.

A Cover for Sweetmeats.

Dissolve eight ounces of double-refined sugar in three or four spoonfuls of water, and three or four drops of lemon-juice; then put it into a copper untinned skillet; when it boils to be thick, dip the handle of a spoon in it, and put that into a pint-basin of water, squeeze the sugar from the spoon into it, and so on till you have all the sugar. Take a bit out of the water, and if it snaps, and is brittle when cold, it is done enough; but only let it be three parts cold, then pour the water from the sugar, and having a copper form oiled well, run the sugar on it, in the manner of a

Digitized by Google

maze, and when cold you may put it on the dish it is to cover: but if on trial the sugar is not brittle, pour off the water, and return it into the skillet, and boil it again. It should look thick like treacle, but of a bright light gold-colour. It is a most elegant cover.

Calf's Feet Jelly.

Boil two feet in two quarts and a pint of water till the feet are broken, and the water half-wasted; strain it, and when cold, take off the fat, and remove the *jelly* from the sediment; then put it into a saucepan, with sugar, raisin wine, lemon-juice to your taste, and some lemon-peel. When the flavour is rich, put to it the whites of five eggs well beaten, and their shells broken. Set the saucepan on the fire, but don't stir the jelly after it begins to warm. Let it boil twenty minutes after it rises to a head; then pour it through a flannel jelly-bag, first dipping the bag in hot water to prevent waste, and squeezing it quite dry. Run the jelly through and through until clear; then put it into glasses or forms.

The following mode will greatly facilitate the clearing of jelly: When the mixture has boiled twenty minutes, throw in a tea-cupful of cold water; let it boil five minutes longer; then take the sauce-pan off the fire covered close, and keep it half an hour; after which, it will be so clear as to need only once running through the bag, and much waste will be saved.

Observe, feet for all jellies are boiled so long by the people who sell them, that they are less nutritious; they should be only scalded to take off the hair. The liquor will require greater care in removing the fat; but the jelly will be far stronger, and of course allow more water. *Note*: jelly is equally good made of cow-heels nicely cleaned; and as they make a stronger jelly, this observation may be useful.

Another way.—Boil four quarts of water with three calf's-feet, or two cow-heels, that have been only scalded, till half wasted; take the jelly from the fat and sediment, mix with it the juice of an orange and twelve lemons, the peels of three ditto, the whites and shells of twelve eggs, brown sugar to taste, near a pint of raisin wine, one ounce of coriander seeds, a quarter of an ounce of allspice, a bit

Digitized by Google

of cinnamon, and six cloves, all bruised, after having previously mixed them cold. The jelly should boil fifteen minutes without stirring; then clear it through a flannel bag. While running take a little jelly, and mix with a tea-cupful of water, in which a bit of beet-root has been boiled, and run it through the bag when all the rest is run out; and this is to garnish the other jelly, being cooled on a plate; but this is matter of choice. This jelly has a very fine high colour and flavour.

Orange Jelly.

Grate the rind of two Seville and two China oranges, and two lemons; squeeze the juice of three of each, and strain, and add the juice of a quarter of a pound of lump sugar, and a quarter of a pint of water, and boil till it almost candies. Have ready a quart of isinglass-jelly made with two ounces; put to it the syrup, and boil it once up; strain off the jelly, and let it stand to settle as above, before it is put into the mould.

Hartshorn Jelly.

Simmer eight ounces of hartshorn shavings with two quarts of water to one; strain it, and boil it with the rinds of four China oranges and two lemons pared thin; when cool, add the juice of both, half a pound of sugar, and the whites of six eggs beaten to a froth: let the jelly have three or four boils without stirring, and strain it through a jelly-bag.

Cranberry Jelly.

Make a very strong isinglass-jelly. When cold, mix it with a double quantity of cranberry-juice pressed, and sweeten and boil it up; then strain it into a shape.

The sugar must be good loaf, or the jelly will not be clear.

Cranberry and Rice Jelly.

Boil and press the fruit, strain the juice, and by degrees mix into it as much ground rice as will, when boiled, thicken to a jelly; boil it gently, stirring it, and sweeten to your taste. Put it in a basin or form, and serve to eat as the afore-directed jelly, with milk or cream.

Apple Jelly, to serve at table.

Prepare twenty golden pippins; boil them in a pint and a half of water from the spring, till quite tender; then

Digitized by Google

strain the liquor through a colander. To every pint put a pound of fine sugar; add grated orange or lemon; then boil to a jelly.

Another.—Prepare apples as before by boiling and straining; have ready half an ounce of isinglass boiled in a half pint of water to a jelly; put this to the apple water, and apple as strained through a coarse sieve; add sugar, a little lemon-juice and peel; boil all together, and put into a dish. Take out the peel.

To scald Apples.

Wrap each in a vine-leaf, and pack them close in a nice saucepan; and when full, pour as much water as will cover them. Set it over a gentle fire, and let them simmer slowly till done enough to take the thin skin off when cold. Place them in a dish, with or without milk, cream, or custard; if the latter, there should be no ratafia.

Dust fine sugar over the apples.

Stewed Golden Pippins.

Scoop out the core, pare them very thin, and as you do it, throw them in water. For every pound of fruit, make half a pound of single-refined sugar into syrup, with a pint of water; when skimmed put the pippins in, and stew till clear; then grate lemon over, and serve in the syrup. Be careful not to let them break.

They are an elegant and good dish for a corner of dessert.

Black Caps.

Halve and core some fine large apples, put them in a shallow pan, strew white sugar over, and bake them. Boil a glass of wine, the same of water, and sweeten it for sauce.

Another way.—Take off a slice from the stalk end of some apples, and core without paring them. Make ready as much sugar as may be sufficient to sweeten them, and mix it with some grated lemon, and a few cloves in fine powder. Stuff the holes as close as possible with this, and turn the flat end down on a stew-pan: set them on a very slow fire, with half of raisin wine, and the same of water; covor them close, and now and then baste them with the liquor; when done enough, black the tops with a salamander.

Digitized by Google

Stewed Pears.

Pare, and halve or quarter large pears according to their size; throw them into water, as the skin is taken off before they are divided, to prevent their turning black. Pack them round a block-tin stew-pan, and sprinkle as much sugar over as will make them pretty sweet, and add lemon-peel, a clove or two, and some allspice cracked; just cover them with water, and put some of the red liquor, as directed in another article. Cover them close, and stew three or four hours; when tender, take them out, and pour the liquor from them.

Baked Pears.

These need not be of a fine sort; but some taste better than others, and often those that are least fit to eat raw. Wipe, but *don't* pare, and lay them on tin-plates, and bake them in a slow oven. When enough to bear it, flatten them with a silver-spoon. When done through, put them on a dish. They should be baked three or four times, and very gently.

Orange Butter.

Boil six hard eggs, beat them in a mortar with two ounces of fine sugar, three ounces of butter, and two ounces of blanched almonds beat into a paste. Moisten with orange-flower water, and when all is mixed, rub it through a colander on a dish, and serve sweet biscuits between.

Wine Roll.

Soak a small roll in raisin wine till it will hold no more; put it in the dish, and pour round it a custard, or cream, sugar, and lemon-juice. Just before it is served, sprinkle over it some nonpareil comfits; or stick a few blanched slit almonds into it.

Sponge buiscuits may be used instead of the roll.

To prepare Fruit for Children, a far more wholesome way than in Pies and Puddings.

Put apples sliced, or plums, currants, gooseberries, &c. into a stone jar, and sprinkle as much Lisbon sugar as necessary among them; set the jar on a hot hearth, or in a sauce-pan of water, and let it remain till the fruit is perfectly done.

Slices of bread, or rice, may be either stewed with the fruit, or added when eaten; the rice being plain boiled.

Digitized by Google

To prepare Ice for Icing.

Get a few pounds of ice, break it almost to powder, throw a large handful and a half of salt among it. You must prepare it in a part of the house where as little of the warm air comes as you can possibly contrive. The ice and salt being in a bucket, put your cream into an ice-pot, and cover it; immerse it in the ice, and draw that round the pot, so as to touch every possible part. In a few minutes put a spatula or spoon in, and stir it well, removing the parts that ice round the edges to the centre. If the ice-cream, or water, be in a form, shut the bottom close, and move the whole in the ice, as you cannot use a spoon to that without danger of waste. There should be holes in the bucket, to let off the ice as it thaws.

Note. When any fluid tends towards cold, the moving it quickly accelerates the cold; and likewise, when any fluid is tending to heat, stirring it will facilitate its boiling.

Ice Waters.

Rub some fine sugar on lemon or orange, to give the colour and flavour, then squeeze the juice of either on its respective peel; add water and sugar to make a fine sherbet, and strain it before it be put into the ice-pot. If orange, the greater proportion should be of the China juice, and only a little of Seville, and a small bit of the peel grated by the sugar.

Currant or Raspberry Water Ice.

The juice of these, or any other sort of fruit, being gained by squeezing, sweetened, and mixed with water, will be ready for iceing.

Ice Creams.

Mix the juice of the fruits with as much sugar as will be wanted, before you add cream, which should be of a middling richness.

Brown Bread Ice.

Grate as fine as possible stale brown bread, soak a small proportion in cream two or three hours, sweeten and ice it.

Ratafia Cream.

Blanch a quarter of an ounce of bitter almonds, and beat them with a tea-spoonful of water in a marble mortar; then rub with the paste two ounces of lump-sugar, and

Digitized by Google

simmer ten minutes with a tea-cup of cream, which add to a quart more of cream, and having strained, ice it.

Colourings to stain Jellies, Ices, or Cakes.

For a beautiful *red*, boil fifteen grains of cochineal in the finest powder, with a dram and a half of cream of tartar, in half a pint of water, very slowly, half an hour. Add in boiling a bit of allum the size of a pea. Or use beet-root sliced, and some liquor poured over.

For *white*, use almonds finely powdered, with a little drop of water; or use cream.

For *yellow*, yolks of eggs, or a bit of saffron steeped in the liquor and squeezed.

For *green*, pound spinach-leaves or beet leaves, express the juice, and boil in a tea-cupful in a sauce-pan of water to take off the rawness.

Syllabub.

Put a pint and a half of port or white wine into a bowl, nutmeg grated, and a good deal of sugar, then milk into it near two quarts of milk, frothed up. If the wine be not rather sharp, it will require more for this quantity of milk.

Clouted cream may be put on the top, and pounded cinnamon and sugar.

Another Syllabub.

Put a pint of cider, and a glass of brandy, sugar, and nutmeg, into a bowl, and milk into it; or pour warm milk from a large tea-pot some height into it.

A very fine Syllabub.

In a large China bowl put a pint of port, and a pint of sherry, or other white wine; sugar to taste. Milk the bowl full. In twenty minutes time cover it pretty high with clouted cream; grate over it nutmeg, put pounded cinnamon and nonpareil comfits.

Junket.

Put warm milk into a bowl; turn it with rennet; then put some scalded cream, sugar, and cinnamon, on the top, without breaking the curd.

Everlasting, or Solid, Syllabubs.

Mix a quart of thick raw cream, one pound of refined sugar, a pint and half of fine raisin wine, in a deep pan; put to it the grated peel and the juice of three lemons. Beat, or whisk it one way half an hour; then put it on a

Digitized by Google

sieve with a bit of thin muslin laid smooth in the shallow end till next day. Put it in glasses. It will keep good in a cool place ten days.

Lemon Honeycomb.

Sweeten the juice of a lemon to your taste, and put it in the dish that you serve it in. Mix the white of an egg that is beaten with a pint of rich cream, and a little sugar; whisk it, and as the froth rises, put it on the lemon-juice. Do it the day before it is to be used.

Rice and Sago Milks

Are made by washing the seeds nicely, and simmering with milk over a slow fire till sufficiently done. The former sort requires lemon, spice and sugar; the latter is good without any thing to flavour it.

A pretty Supper Dish.

Boil a tea-cupful of rice, in milk till tender: strain off the milk, lay the rice in little heaps on a dish, strew over them some finely powdered sugar and cinnamon, and put warm wine and a little butter into the dish.

Savoury Rice.

Wash and pick some rice, stew it very gently in a small quantity of veal, or rich mutton broth, with an onion, a blade of mace, pepper, and salt. When swelled, but not boiled to mash, dry it on the shallow end of a sieve before the fire, and either serve it dry, or put it in the middle of a dish, and pour the gravy round, having heated it.

Carrole of Rice.

Take some well-picked rice, wash it well, and boil it five minutes in water, strain it, and put it into a stew-pan, with a bit of butter, a good slice of ham, and an onion. Stew it over a very gentle fire till tender; have ready a mould lined with very thin slices of bacon: mix the yolks of two or three eggs with the rice, and then line the bacon with it about half an inch thick; put into it a ragout of chicken, rabbit, veal, of any thing else. Fill up the mould, and cover it close with rice. Bake it in a quick oven an hour, turn it over, and send it to table in a good gravy, or curry-sauce.

Rice Edging see page 136.

Salmagundy

Is a beautiful small dish, if in nice shape, and if the co-

Digitized by Google

lours of the ingredients are varied. For this purpose chop separately the white part of cold chicken or veal, yolks of eggs boiled hard, the whites of eggs, parsley, half a dozen anchoves, beet-root, red pickled cabbage, ham and grated tongue, or any thing well-flavoured, and of a good colour. Some people like a small proportion of onion, but it may be better omitted. A saucer, large tea-cup, or any other base, must be put into a small dish; then make rows round it wide at bottom, and growing smaller towards the top; choosing such of the ingredients for each row as will most vary the colours. At the top a little sprig of curled parsley may be stuck in; or, without any thing on the dish, the salmagundy may be laid in rows, or put into the half-whites of eggs, which may be made to stand upright by cutting off a little bit at the round end. In the latter case, each half egg has but one ingredient. Curled butter and parsley may be put as garnish between.

Macaroni as usually served.

Boil it in milk, or a weak veal broth, pretty well flavoured with salt. When tender put it into a dish without the liquor, and among it put some bits of butter and grated cheese, and over the top grate more, and a little more butter. Set the dish into a Dutch oven a quarter of an hour, but do not let the top become hard.

Another way.—Wash it well, and simmer in half milk, and half broth of veal or mutton, till it is tender. To a spoonful of this liquor, put the yolk of an egg beaten in a spoonful of cream; just make it hot to thicken, but not boil: put it over the macaroni, and then grate fine old cheese all over, and bits of butter. Brown with the salamander.

Another.—Wash the macaroni, then simmer it in a little broth, with a little pounded mace and salt. When quite tender, take it out of the liquor, lay it in a dish, grate a good deal of cheese over, then cover that with bread grated fine. Warm some butter without oiling, and pour it from a boat through a little earthen colander all over the crumbs, then put the dish in a Dutch oven to roast the cheese, and brown the bread of a fine colour. The bread should be in separated crumbs, and look light.

Omlet.

Make a batter of eggs and milk, and a very little flour;

Digitized by Google

put to it chopped parsley, green onions, or chives (the latter is best), or a very small quantity of shalot, a little pepper, salt, and a scrape or two of nutmeg. Make some butter boil in a small frying-pan, and pour the above batter into it; when one side is of a fine yellow brown, turn it and do the other. Double it when served. Some scraped lean ham, or grated tongue, put in at first, is a very pleasant addition. Four eggs will make a pretty sized omlet; but many cooks will use eight or ten. A small proportion of flour should be used.

A good deal of parsley should be used.

Ramakins and omlet, though usually served in the course, would be much better if they were sent up after, that they might be eaten as hot as possible.

Butter to serve as a little Dish.

Roll butter in different forms; either like a pine, and make the marks with a tea-spoon; or roll it in crimping rollers, work it through a colander, or scoop with a tea-spoon, and mix with grated beef, tongue, or anchovies. Make a wreath of curled parsley, to garnish.

Ramakins.

Scrape a quarter of a pound of common, and ditto of best old cheese, ditto of good fresh butter; then beat all in a mortar with the yolks of four eggs, and the inside of a small roll boiled in cream till soft; mix the paste then with the whites of the eggs previously beaten, and put into small paper pans made rather long than square, and bake in a Dutch oven till of a fine brown. They should be eaten quite hot. Some like the addition of a glass of white wine.

The batter for ramakins is equally good over macaroni when boiled tender; or on stewed broccli, celery, or cauliflower, a little of the gravy they have been stewed in being put in the dish with them, but not enough to make the vegetable swim.

Potted Cheese.

Cut and pound four ounces of best cheese, one ounce and a half of fine butter, a tea-spoonful of white pounded sugar, a little bit of mace, and a glass of white wine. Press it down in a deep pot.

Roast Cheese, to come up after Dinner.

Grate three ounces of fat cheese, mix it with the yolks

Digitized by Google

of two eggs, four ounces of grated bread, and three ounces of butter; beat the whole well in a mortar, with a dessert-spoonful of mustard, and a little salt and pepper. Toast some bread, cut it into proper pieces, lay the paste as above thick upon them, put them into a Dutch oven covered with a dish, till hot through, remove the dish, and let the cheese brown a *little*. Serve as hot as possible.

Welch Rabbit.

Toast a slice of bread on both sides, and butter it; toast a slice of best cheese on one side, and lay that next the bread, and toast the other with a salamander; rub mustard over, and serve very hot, and covered.

Cheese Toast.

Mix some fine butter, made mustard, and salt, into a mass; spread it on fresh-made thin toasts, and grate or scrape rich cheese upon them.

Anchovy Toast.

Bone and skin six or eight anchovies; pound them to a mass with an ounce of fine butter till the colour is equal and then spread it on toast or rusks.

Another way.—Cut thin slices of bread into any form, and fry them in clarified butter. Wash three anchovies split, pound them in a mortar with some fresh butter, rub them through a hair sieve, and spread on the toast when cold. Then quarter and wash some anchovies, and lay them on the toast. Garnish with parsley or pickles.

To poach Eggs.

Set a stew-pan of water on the fire; when boiling, slip an egg, previously broken into a cup, into the water; when the white looks done enough, slide an egg-slice under the egg, and lay it on toast and butter, or spinach. As soon as enough are done, serve hot. If not fresh-laid, they will not poach well, and without breaking. Trim the ragged parts of the whites, and make them look round.

Buttered Eggs.

Beat four or five eggs, yolk and white together, put a quarter of a pound of butter in a basin, and then put that in boiling water, stir it till melted, then pour that butter and the eggs into a sauce-pan; keep a basin in your hand, just hold the sauce-pan in the other over a slow part of the fire, shaking it one way, as it begins to warm; pour it into

Digitized by Google

a basin and back, then hold it again over the fire, stirring it constantly in the sauce-pan, and pouring it into the basin, more perfectly to mix the egg and butter, until they shall be hot without boiling.

Serve on toasted bread; or in a basin, to eat with salt fish, or smoked herrings.

Scotch Eggs.

Boil hard five pullet's eggs, and without removing the white, cover completely with a fine relishing forcemeat, in which, let scraped ham, bear a due proportion. Fry of a beautiful yellow brown, and serve with a good gravy in the dish.

A Pepper-pot.

To three quarts of water, put such vegetables as you choose; in summer, peas, lettuce, spinach, and two or three onions: in winter, carrot, turnip, onions, and celery. Cut them very small, and stew them with two pounds of neck of mutton, and a pound of pickled pork, till quite tender. Half an hour before serving, clear a lobster or crab from the shell, and put it into the stew. Some people choose very small suet dumplings boiled in the above. Season with salt and Cayenne.

Instead of mutton, you may put a fowl. Pepper-pot may be made of various things, and is understood to be a proper mixture of fish, flesh, fowl, vegetables, and pulse. A small quantity of rice should be boiled with the whole.

A dish of Frying Herbs and Liver.

Prepare the frying herbs as has been directed among the vegetables, *page* 180: on which lay slices of liver fried a beautiful brown, and slices of bacon just warmed at the fire, and laid on each. On the outside part of the herbs lay eggs fried very nicely, and then trimmed round; or they may be served on the herbs, and the liver garnished with the bacon separately.

To preserve Suet a twelvemonth.

As soon as it comes in, choose the firmest part, and pick free from skin and veins. In a very nice sauce-pan, set it at some distance from the fire, that it may melt without frying, or it will taste.

When melted, pour it into a pan of cold water. When in a hard cake, wipe it very dry, fold it in fine paper, and

Digitized by Google

then in a linen bag, and keep it in a dry but not hot place. When used, scrape it fine, and it will make a fine crust, either with or without butter.

SWEETMEATS.

To green Fruits for preserving or pickling.

Take pippins, apricots, pears, plums, peaches, while green, for the first or radish-pods, French beans for the latter, and cucumbers for both processes: and put them, with vine-leaves under and over, into a *block-tin* preserving-pan, with spring-water to cover them, and then the tin cover to exclude all air. Set it on the side of a fire, and when they begin to simmer, take them off, pour off the water, and if not green, put fresh leaves when cold, and repeat the same. Take them out carefully with a skimmer: they are to be peeled, and then done according to the receipts for the several modes.

To clarify Sugar for Sweetmeats.

Break as much as required in large lumps, and put a pound to half a pint of water, in a bowl, and it will dissolve better than when broken small. Set it over the fire, and the well-whipt white of an egg; let it boil up, and when ready to run over, pour a little cold water into give it a check; but when it rises a second time, take it off the fire, and set it by in the pan for a quarter of an hour, during which the foulness will sink to the bottom, and leave a black scum on the top, which take off gently with a skimmer, and pour the syrup into a vessel very quickly from the sediment.

To candy any sort of Fruit.

When finished in the syrup, put a layer into a new sieve, and dip it suddenly into hot water, to take off the syrup that hangs about it; put it on a napkin before the fire to drain, and then do some more in the sieve. Have ready-sifted double-refined sugar, which sift over the fruit on all sides till quite white. Set it on the shallow end of sieves in a lightly-warm oven, and turn it two or three times. It must not be cold till dry. Watch it carefully, and it will be beautiful.

To prepare Barberries for Tartlets.

Pick barberries that have no stones, from the stalks, and to every pound weigh three quarters of a pound of lump-

Digitized by Google

sugar; put the fruit into a *stone* jar, and either set it on a hot hearth, or in a sauce-pan of water, and let them simmer very slowly till soft; put them and the sugar into a preserving pan, and boil them gently fifteen minutes. Use no metal but silver.

Barberries in bunches.

Have ready bits of flat white wood, three inches long, and a quarter of an inch wide. Tie the stalks of the fruits on the stick from *within* an inch of one end to beyond the other, so as to make them look handsome. Simmer them in some syrup two successive days, covering them each time with it when cold. When they look clear they are simmered enough. The third day, do them like other candy fruit: see receipt for it above.

A beautiful preserve of Apricots.

When ripe, choose the finest apricots; pare them as thin as possible, and weigh them. Lay them in halves on dishes, with the hollow part upwards. Have ready an equal weight of good loaf-sugar finely pounded, and strew it over them; in the mean time break the stones, and blanch the kernels. When the fruit has lain twelve hours, put it, with the sugar and juice, and also the kernels, into a preserving-pan. Let it simmer very gently till clear: then take out the pieces of apricots singly as they become so; put them into small pots, and pour the syrup and kernels over them. The scum must be taken off as it rises. Cover with brandy-paper.

To preserve Apricots in Jelly.

Pare the fruit *very* thin, and stone it; weigh an equal quantity of sugar in fine powder, and strew over it. Next day boil very gently till they are clear, move them into a bowl, and pour the liquor over. The following day pour the liquor to a quart of apple liquor made by boiling and straining, and a pound of fine sugar; let it boil quickly till it will jelly; put the fruit into it, and give one boil, skim well, and put into small pots.

To preserve green Apricots or Peaches.

Lay vine or apricot leaves at the bottom of your pan; then fruit, and so alternately till full, the upper layer being thick with leaves; then fill with spring water, and cover down, that no steam may come out. Set the pan at

Digitized by Google

a distance from the fire, that in four or five hours they may be only soft, but not cracked. Make a thin syrup of some of the water, and drain the fruit. When both are cold, put the fruit into the pan, and the syrup to it; put the pan at a proper distance from the fire till the apricots green, but on no account boil or crack; remove them very carefully into a pan with the syrup for two or three days; then pour off as much of it as will be necessary, and boil with more sugar to make a rich syrup, and put a little sliced ginger into it. When cold, and the *thin* syrup has all been drained from the fruit, pour the thick over it. The former will serve to sweeten pies.

Apricots or Peaches in Brandy.

Wipe, weigh, and pick the fruit, and have ready a quarter of the weight of fine sugar in fine powder. Put the fruit into an ice-pot that shuts very close; throw the sugar over it, and then cover the fruit with brandy. Between the top and cover of the pot, put a piece of double-cap paper. Set the pot into a sauce-pan of water till the brandy be as hot as you can possibly bear to put your finger in, but it must not boil. Put the fruit into a jar, and pour the brandy on it. When cold, put a bladder over, and tie it down tight.

To dry Peaches and Apricots in halves.

Pare thin, and halve four pounds of fruit, weighing them after; put them in a dish; strew among them three pounds of sugar in the finest powder. When it melts, set the fruit over a stove to do very gently; as each piece becomes tender, take it out, and put it into a china-bowl. When all are done, and the boiling heat a little abated, pour the syrup over them. In a day or two remove the syrup, leaving only a little in each half. In a day or two more turn them, and so continue daily till quite dry, in the sun or a warm place. Keep in boxes with layers of paper.

Apricot Cheese.

Weigh an equal quantity of pared fruit and sugar, wet the latter a very little, and let it boil quickly, or the colour will be spoiled; blanch the kernels, and add to it. Twenty or thirty minutes will boil it. Put it in small pots or cups half-filled.

Orange Marmalade.

Rasp the oranges, cut out the pulp, then boil the rinds

Digitized by Google

very tender, and beat fine in a marble mortar. Boil three pounds of loaf-sugar in a pint of water, skim it, and add a pound of the rind; boil fast till the syrup is very thick, but stir it carefully; then put a pint of the pulp and juice, the seeds having been removed, and a pint of apple liquor; boil all gently until well jellied, which it will be in about half an hour. Put it into small pots.

Lemon marmalade do in the same way; they are very good and elegant sweetmeats.

Transparent Marmalade.

Cut the palest oranges in quarters, take the pulp out, and put it in a basin, pick out the seeds and skins. Let the outsides soak in water with a *little* salt all night, then boil them in a good quantity of spring water till tender; drain, and cut them in very thin slices, and put them to the pulp; and to every pound, a pound and a half of double refined sugar beaten fine; boil them together twenty minutes, but be careful not to break the slices. If not quite clear, simmer five or six minutes longer. It must be stirred all the time very gently. When cold, put it into glasses.

To fill preserved Oranges; a corner Dish.

For five take a pound of Naples bicuits, some blanched almonds, the yolks of four eggs beaten, sugar to your taste, four ounces of butter warmed: grate the biscuits, and mix with the above and some orange-flower-water. Fill preserved oranges, and bake in a very slow oven. If you like them frosted, sift sugar over them as soon as filled; otherwise wipe them. Custard to fill will do as well; if so you need not bake the oranges, but put it in when become cold.

Whole Oranges carved.

Cut on the rinds any shapes you please with a penknife; cut a bit off near and round the stalk, and with an apple-scoop take all the pulp carefully out; put them into salt and water two days, changing it daily; boil them an hour or more in fresh salt and water; drain them quite dry; let them stand a night more in plain water, and then another night in a thin syrup, in which boil them the next day a few minutes. Do this four days successively. Let them stand six or seven weeks, observing often whether

Digitized by Google

they keep well; otherwise boil the syrup again. Then make a rich syrup.

Orange Chips.

Cut oranges in halves, squeeze the juice through a sieve; soak the peel in water; next day boil in the same till tender, drain them, and slice the peels, put them to the juice, weigh as much sugar, and put all together into a broad earthen dish, and put over the fire at a moderate distance, often stirring till the chips candy: then set them in a cool room to dry. They will not be so under three weeks.

Orange Biscuits, or little Cakes.

Boil whole Seville oranges in two or three waters, till most of the bitterness is gone; cut them, and take out the pulp and juice; then beat the outside very fine in a mortar, and put to it an equal weight of double refined sugar beaten and sifted. When extremely well mixed to a paste, spread it thin on China dishes, and set them in the sun, or before the fire; when half dry, cut it into what form you please, turn the other side up, and dry that. Keep them in a box, with layers of paper.

They are for desserts; and are also useful as a stomachic to carry in the pocket on journeys, or for gentlemen when shooting, and for gouty stomachs.

Orange-flower Cakes.

Put four ounces of the leaves of the flowers into cold water for an hour; drain and put between napkins, and roll with a rolling-pin till they are bruised; then have ready boiled a pound of sugar to add to it in a thick syrup, give them a simmer until the syrup adheres to the sides of the pan, drop in little cakes on a plate, and dry as before directed.

To preserve Oranges or Lemons in Jelly.

Cut a hole in the stalk part, the size of a shilling, and with a blunt small knife scrape out the pulp quite clear without cutting the rind. Tie each separately in muslin, and lay them in spring-water two days, changing twice a-day: in the last boil them tender on a slow fire. Observe that there is enough at first to allow for wasting, as they must be covered to the last. To every pound of fruit, weigh two pounds of double-refined sugar, and one pint of water; boil the two latter together with the juice of the

Digitized by Google

orange to a syrup, and clarify it, skim well and let it stand to be cold; then boil the fruit in the syrup half an hour; if not clear, do this daily till they are done.

Pare and core some green pippins, and boil in water till it tastes strong of them; don't break them, only gently press them with the back of a spoon; strain the water through a jelly-bag till quite clear; then to every pint put a pound of double refined sugar, the peel and juice of a lemon, and boil to a strong syrup. Drain off the syrup from the fruit, and turning each orange with the hole upwards in the jar, pour the apple-jelly over it. The bits cut out must go through the same process with the fruit. Cover with brandy-paper.

To keep Oranges or Lemons for Puddings, &c.

When you squeeze the fruit, throw the outside in water, without the pulp; let them remain in the same a fortnight, adding no more; boil them therein till tender, strain it from them, and when they are tolerably dry, throw them into any jar of candy you may have remaining from old sweetmeats; or if you have none, boil a small quantity of syrup of common loaf-sugar and water, and put over them; in a week or ten days boil them gently in it till they look clear, and that they may be covered with it in the jar. You may cut each half of the fruit in two, and they will occupy small space.

To preserve Strawberries whole.

Take equal weights of the fruit and double-refined sugar; lay the former in a large dish, and sprinkle half the sugar, in fine powder, over: give a gentle shake to the dish, that the sugar may touch the under side of the fruit. Next day make a thin syrup with the remainder of the sugar, and, instead of water, allow one pint of red currant-juice to every pound of strawberries; in this simmer them until sufficiently jellied. Choose the largest scarlets, or others, when not dead-ripe. In either of the above ways, they eat well served in thin cream, in glasses.

To preserve Strawberries in wine.

Put a quantity of the finest large strawberries into a wide mouthed bottle, and strew in three large spoonfuls of fine sugar; fill up with Madeira wine, or fine sherry.

To dry Cherries with Sugar.

Stone six pounds of English hearts; put them into a

Digitized by Google

preserving-pan, with two pounds of loaf-sugar pounded and strewed among them; simmer till they begin to shrivel; then strain them from the juice; lay them on a hot hearth, or in an oven, when either is cool enough to dry without baking them,

The same syrup will do another six pounds of fruit.

To dry Cherries without Sugar.

Stone, and set them over the fire in the preserving-pan let them simmer in their own liquor, and shake them in the pan. Put them by in China common dishes; next day give them another scald and put them, when cold, on sieves to dry, in an oven of atemperated heat as above. Twice heating, an hour each time, will do them.

Put them in a box, with a paper between each layer.

To dry Cherries the best way.

To every five pounds of cherries stoned, weigh one of sugar double-refined. Put the fruit into the preserving-pan with *very* little water, make both scalding hot: take the fruit immediately out and dry them; put them into the pan again, strewing the sugar between each layer of cherries; let it stand to melt; then set the pan on the fire, and make it scalding hot as before; take it off, and repeat this thrice with the sugar. Drain them from the syrup; and lay them singly to dry on dishes, in the sun or on a stove. When dry put them into a sieve, dip it into a pan of cold water, and draw it instantly out again, and pour them on a fine soft cloth; dry them, and set them once more in the hot sun, or on a stove. Keep them in a box, with layers of white paper, in a dry place. This way is the best to give plumpness to the fruit, as well as colour and flavour.

Cherries in Brandy.

Weigh the finest, having cut off half the stalk; prick them with a new needle, and drop them into a jar or wide-mouthed bottle. Pound three quarters the weight of sugar or white candy; strew over: fill up with brandy, and tie a bladder over.

Cherry Jam.

To twelve pounds of sour or duke cherries, when ripe, weigh one pound of sugar; break the stones of part, and blanch them; then put them to the fruit and sugar, and boil all gently till the jam comes clear from the pan. Pour it into

Digitized by Google

China plates to come up dry to table. Keep in boxes with white paper between.

Currant Jam, black, red, or white.

Let the fruit be very ripe, pick it clean from the stalks bruise it, and to every pound put three quarters of a pound of loaf-sugar; stir it well and boil half an hour.

Currant Jelly, red or black.

Strip the fruit, and in a stone jar strew them in a sauce-pan of water, or by boiling it on the hot hearth; strain off the liquor, and to every pint weigh a pound of loaf-sugar; put the latter in large lumps into it, in a stone or china vessel, till nearly dissolved; then put it in a preserving pan; simmer and skim as necessary. When it will jelly on a plate put it in small jars or glasses.

Apple Marmalade.

Scald apples till they will pulp from the core: then take an equal weight of sugar in large lumps, just dip them in the water, and boiling it till it can be well skimmed, and is a thick syrup; put to it the pulp, and simmer it on a quick fire a quarter of an hour. Grate a little lemon-peel before boiled, but if too much it will be bitter.

Apple Jelly for preserving Peaches, or for any sort of Sweetmeats.

Let apples be pared quartered, and cored; put them into a stew-pan with as much water as will cover them; boil as fast as possible when the fruit is all in a mash, add a quart of water; boil half an hour more, and run through a jelly bag.

If in summer, use any kind; in September, golden or winter-pippins are best.

Red Apples in Jelly.

Pare and core some well shaped apples; pippins if you have them, but others will do; throw them into water as you do them; put them in a preserving-pan, and with as little water as will only half cover them; let them coddle, and when the lower side is done turn them. Observe that they do not lie too close when first put in. Mix some pounded cochineal with the water, and boil with the fruit. When sufficiently done, take them out on the dish they are to be served in, the stalk downwards. Take the water, and make a rich jelly of it with loaf sugar, boil-

Digitized by Google

ing the thin rind and juice of a lemon. When come to a jelly, let it grow cold, and put it on and among the apples; cut the peel of the lemon in narrow strips, and put across the eye of the apple.

Observe that the colour be fine from the first, or the fruit will not afterwards gain it; and use as little of the cochineal as will serve, lest the syrup taste bitter.

Dried Apples.

Put them in a cool oven six or seven times, and flatten them by degrees, and gently, when soft enough to bear it. If the oven be too hot they will waste; and at first it should be very cool.

The crab, or any tart apples, are the sort for drying.

To preserve Pears most beautifully.

Pare them very thin, and simmer in a thin syrup; let them lie a day or two. Make the syrup richer, and simmer again; and repeat this till they are clear; then drain, and dry them in the sun or a cool oven a very little time. They may be kept in syrup, and dried as wanted, which makes them more moist and rich.

Gooseberry Jam for Tarts.

Put twelve pounds of the red hairy gooseberries, when ripe and gathered in dry weather, into a preserving-pan, with a pint of currant juice, drawn as for jelly; let them boil pretty quick, and beat them with the spoon; when they begin to break, put to them six pounds of pure white sugar, and simmer slowly to a jam. It requires long boiling, or will not keep; but is an excellent and reasonable thing for tarts or puffs. Look at it in two or three days, and if the syrup and fruit separate, the whole must be boiled longer. Be careful it does not burn to the bottom.

Another.—Gather your gooseberries (the clear white or green sort) when ripe; top and tail, and weigh them; a pound to three quarters of a pound of fine sugar, and half a pint of water; boil and skim the sugar and water; then put the fruit, and boil gently till clear: then break, and put into small pots.

White Gooseberry jam.

Gather the finest white gooseberries, or green if you choose, when just ripe; top and tail them. To each pound put three quarters of a pound of fine sugar, and half a pint

Digitized by Google

of water. Boil and clarify the sugar in the water as directed in *page* 208: then add the fruit; simmer gently till clear, then break it, and in a few minutes put the jam into small pots.

Gooseberry Hops.

Of the largest green kind, take and cut the bud end in four quarters, leaving the stalk end whole; pick out the seeds, and with a strong needle and thread fasten five or six together, by running the thread through the bottoms, till they are of the size of a hop. Lay vine-leaves at the bottom of a tin preserving-pan, cover them with the hops, then a layer of leaves, and so on; lay a good many on the top, then fill the pan with water. Stop it so close down that no steam can get out, set it by a slow fire till scalding hot, then take it off till cold, and so do till, on opening while cold, the gooseberries are of a good green. Then drain them on sieves, and make a thin syrup of a pound of sugar to a pint of water, boil, and skim it well; when half cold, put in the fruit; next day give it one boil; do this thrice. If the hops are to be dried, which way they eat best, and look well, they may be set to dry in a week; but if to be kept wet, make a syrup in the above proportions, adding a slice of ginger in boiling; when skimmed and clear, give the gooseberries one boil, and when cold pour it over them. If the first syrup be found too sour, a little sugar may be added and boiled in it, before the hops that are for drying have their last boil.

The extra-syrup will serve for pies, or go towards other sweetmeats.

Raspberry Jam.

Weigh equal quantities of fruit and sugar; put the former into a preserving-pan, boil and break it, stir constantly, and let it boil very quickly. When most of the juice is wasted, add the sugar, and simmer half an hour.

This way the jam is greatly superior in colour and flavour to that which is made by putting the sugar in at first.

Another way.—Put the fruit in a jar in a kettle of water, or on a hot hearth, till the juice will run from it, then take away a quarter of a pint from every pound of fruit; boil and bruise it half an hour, then put in the weight of the fruit in sugar, and adding the same quantity of currant-juice, boil it to a strong jelly.

Digitized by Google

The raspberry-juice wil serve to put into brandy, or may be boiled with its weight in sugar for making the jelly for raspberry-ice or cream.

To preserve Greengages.

Choose the largest, when they begin to soften; split them without paring, and strew a part of the sugar which you have previously weighed an equal quantity of. Blanch the kernels with a small sharp knife. Next day, pour the syrup from the fruit, and boil it with the other sugar, six or eight minutes, very gently; skim and add the plums and kernels. Simmer till clear, taking off any scum that rises; put the fruit singly into small pots, and pour the syrup and kernels to it. If you would candy it, do not add the syrup, but observe the directions that will be given for candying fruit; some may be done each way.

Damson cheese.

Bake or boil the fruit in a stone jar in a sauce-pan of water, or on a hot hearth. Pour off some of the juice, and to every two pounds of fruit weigh half a pound of sugar. Set the fruit over a fire in the pan, let it boil quickly till it begin to look dry: take out the stones, and add the sugar, stir it well in, and simmer two hours slowly, then boil it quickly half an hour, till the sides of the pan candy; pour the jam then into potting-pans or dishes about an inch thick, so that it may cut firm. If the skins be disliked, then the juice is not to be taken out; but after the first process, the fruit is to be pulped through a very coarse sieve with the juice, and managed as above. The stones are to be cracked, or some of them and the kernels boiled in the jam. All the juice may be left in, and boiled to evaporate, but don't add the sugar until it has done so. The above looks well in shapes.

Plum Cheese.

Weigh six pounds of the fruit, bake it in a stone jar, remove the stones, and take out the kernels to put in. Pour half the juice on two pounds and a half of good Lisbon; when melted and simmered a few minutes, skim it, and add the fruit. Keep it doing very gently till the juice is much evaporated, taking care to stir it constantly, lest it burn. Pour it into small moulds, pattypans, or saucers. The remaining juice may serve to colour cream, or be added to a pie.

Digitized by Google

Biscuits of Fruit.

To the pulp of any scalded fruit put an equal weight of sugar sifted, beat it two hours, then put it into little white paper forms, dry in a cool oven, turn the next day, and in two or three days box them.

Bell Pear, or Quince Marmalade.

Pare and quarter, weigh an equal quantity of sugar; to four pounds of the latter put a quart of water, boil and skim, and have ready against four pounds of fruit are tolerably tender by the following mode: lay them into a stone jar, with a tea-cup of water at the bottom, and pack them with a little sugar strewed between; cover the jar close, and set it on a stove or cool oven, and let them soften till the colour becomes red; then pour the fruit-syrup and a quart of quince-juice into a preserving-pan, and boil all together till the marmalade be completed, breaking the lumps of fruit with the preserving-ladle.

The fruits are so hard, that if they be not done as above, they require a great deal of time.

Stewing quinces in a jar, and then squeezing them through a cheese-cloth, is the best method of obtaining the juice to add as above: and dip the cloth in boiling water first and wring it.

To preserve whole or half Quinces.

Into two quarts of boiling water put a quantity of the fairest golden pippins, in slices not very thin, and not pared, but wiped clean. Boil them very quick, close covered, till the water becomes a thick jelly; then scald the quinces. To every pint of pippin-jelly put a pound of the finest sugar; boil it, and skim it clear. Put those quinces that are to be done whole into the syrup at once and let it boil very fast; and those that are to be in halves by themselves; skim it, and when the fruit is clear, put some of the syrup into a glass to try whether it jellies before taking off the fire. The quantity of quinces is to be a pound to a pound of sugar, and a pound of jelly already boiled with the sugar.

Excellent Sweetmeats for Tarts, when Fruit is plentiful.

Divide two pounds of peaches when just ripe, and take out and break the stones; put the kernels without their skins to the fruit; add to it three pounds of greengage

Digitized by Google

plums, and two pounds and a half of lump-sugar; simmer until the fruit be a clear jam. The sugar should be broken in large pieces, and just dipped in water, and added to the fruit over a slow fire. Observe that it does not boil, and skim it well. If the sugar be clarified it will make the jam better.

Put it into small pots, in which all sweetmeats keep best.

Plums: excellent as a Sweetmeat or in Tarts.

Prick them with a needle to prevent bursting, simmer them very gently in a thin syrup, put them in a China bowl, and when cold pour it over. Let them lie three days; then make a syrup of three pounds of sugar to five of fruit, with no more water than hangs to large lumps of the sugar dipped quickly, and instantly brought out. Boil the plums in this fresh syrup, after draining the first from them. Do them very gently till they are clear, and the syrup adheres to them. Put them one by one into small pots, and pour the liquor over. Those you may like to dry, keep a little of the syrup for, longer in the pan, and boil it quickly; then give the fruit one warm more, drain, and put them to dry on plates in a cool oven. Plums are apt to ferment, if not boiled in two syrups; the former will sweeten pies, but will have too much acid to keep. You may reserve part of it, and add a little sugar, to do those that are to dry; for they will not require to be so sweet as if kept wet, and will eat very nicely if only boiled as much as those. Don't break them. One parcel may be done after another, and save much sugar.

Lemon Drops.

Grate three large lemons, with a large piece of double-refined sugar; then scrape the sugar into a plate, add half a tea-spoonful of flour, mix well, and beat it into a light paste with the white of an egg. Drop it upon white paper, and put them into a moderate oven on a tin plate.

Ginger Drops: a good Stomachic.

Beat two ounces of fresh candied orange in a mortar, with a little sugar, to a paste; then mix one ounce of powder of white ginger with one pound of loaf-sugar; wet the sugar with a little water, and boil all together to a candy, and drop it on paper the size of mint drops.

Peppermint Drops.

Pound and sift four ounces of double-refined sugar, beat

Digitized by Google

it with the whites of two eggs till perfectly smooth; then add sixty drops of oil of peppermint, beat it well, and drop on white paper, and dry at a distance from the fire.

Ratafia Drops.

Blanch and beat in a mortar four ounces of bitter, and two ounces of sweet almonds, with a little of a pound of sugar sifted, and add the remainder of the sugar, and the whites of two eggs, making a paste; of which put little balls, the size of a nutmeg, on wafer-paper, and bake gently on tin plates.

Raspberry Cakes.

Pick out the bad that are among the fruit, weigh and boil what quantity you please, and when mashed, and the liquor is wasted, put to it sugar the weight of the fruit you first put into the pan, mix it well *off* the fire until perfectly dissolved, then put it on china plates, and dry it in the sun. As soon as the top part dries, cut with the cover of a canister into small cakes, turn them on fresh plates, and when dry, put them in boxes with layers of paper.

TO PRESERVE FRUITS FOR WINTER USE.

Observations on Sweetmeats.

Sweetmeats should be kept carefully from the air, and in a very dry place. Unless they have a very small proportion of sugar, a warm one does not hurt; but when not properly boiled (that is long enough, but not quick), heat makes them ferment; and damp causes them to grow mouldy. They should be looked at two or three times in the first two months, that they may be gently boiled again, if not likely to keep.

It is necessary to observe, that the boiling of sugar more or less, constitutes the chief art of the confectioner; and those who are not practised in this knowledge, and only preserve in a plain way for family use, are not aware that in two or three minutes, a syrup over the fire will pass from one gradation to another, called by the confectioners degrees of boiling, of which there are six, and those subdivided. But I am not versed in the minutiæ, and only make the observation to guard against under-boiling, which prevents sweetmeats from keeping; and quick boiling and long, which brings them to candy.

Attention without much practice, will enable a person to do any of the following sorts of sweetmeats, &c. and they

Digitized by Google

are as much as is wanted in a private family: the higher articles of preserved fruits may be bought at less expense than made.

Jellies of fruit made with equal quantity of sugar, that is, a pound to a pint, require no very long boiling.

A pan should be kept for the purpose of preserving; of double block tin, with a bow-handle opposite the straight one for safety, will do very well: and if put by nicely cleaned, in a dry place, when done with, will last for several years. Those of copper or brass are improper, as the tinning wears out by the scraping of the sweetmeat-ladle. There is a new sort of iron, with a strong tinning, which promises to wear long. Sieves and spoons should be kept likewise for sweet things.

Sweetmeats keep best in drawers that are not connected with a wall. If there be the least damp cover them only with paper dipped in brandy, laid quit close; putting a little fresh over in spring, to prevent insect-mould.

When any sweetmeats are directed to be dried in the sun or in a stove, it will be best in private families, where there is not a regular stove for the purpose, to put them in the sun on flag-stones, which reflect the heat, and place a garden glass over them to keep insects off; or if put in an oven, to take care not to let it be too warm, and watch that they do properly and slowly.

To keep Currants.

The bottles being perfectly clean and dry, let the currants be cut from the large stalks with the smallest bit of stalk to each, that the fruit not being wounded no moisture may be among them. It is necessary to gather them when the weather is quite dry; and if the servant can be depended upon, it is best to cut them under the trees, and let them drop gently into the bottles.

Stop up the bottles with cork and rosin, and put them into the trench in the garden with the neck downwards: sticks should be placed opposite to where each sort of fruit begins.

Cherries and *Damsons* keep in the same way.

Currants may be scalded, as directed for gooseberries, the first method.

To keep Gooseberries.

Before they become too large, let them be gathered, and

Digitized by Google

take care not to cut them in taking off the stalks and buds. Fill wide-mouthed bottles: put the corks loosely in, and set the bottles up to the neck in water in a boiler. When the fruit looks scalded, take them out; and when perfectly cold, cork close, and rosin the top. Dig a trench in a part of the garden least used, sufficiently deep for all the bottles to stand, and let the earth be thrown over, to cover them a foot and a half. When a frost comes on, a little fresh litter from the stable will prevent the ground from hardening so that the fruit cannot be dug up. Or, scald as above; when cold, fill the bottles with cold water, cork them, and keep them in a damp or dry place; they will not be spoiled.

Another way.—In the size and preparation as above; when done, have boiling water ready, either in a boiler or large kettle; and put into it as much roach-allum as will, when dissolved, harden the water which you will taste by a *little* roughness; if there be too much it will spoil the fruit. Put as many gooseberries into a large sieve as will lie at the bottom without covering one another. Hold the sieve in the water till the fruit begins to look scalded on the outside; then turn them gently out of the sieve on a cloth on the dresser, cover them with another cloth, and put some more to be scalded, and so on till all be finished. Observe not to put one quantity on another, or they will become too soft. The next day pick out any bad or broken ones, bottle the rest, and fill up the bottles with the allum-water in which they were scalded; which must be kept in the bottles; for if left in the kettle, or in a glazed pan, it will spoil. Stop them close.

The water must boil all the time the process is carrying on. Gooseberries done this way make as fine tarts as fresh off the trees.

Another way.—In dry weather pick the gooseberries that are full grown, but not ripe; top and tail them, and put into open-mouthed bottles; gently cork them with new velvet corks; put them in the oven when the bread is drawn, and let them stand till shrunk a quarter part; take them out of the oven, and immediately beat the corks in tight, cut off the tops, and rosin down close; set them in a dry place; and if well secured from air they will keep the year round.

Digitized by Google

If gathered in the damp, or the gooseberries' skins are the least cut in taking off the stalks and buds, they will mould. The hairy sort only must be used for keeping, and do them before the seeds become large.

Currants and damsons may be done the same.

To keep Damsons for winter Pies.

Put them in small stone jars, or wide mouthed bottles; set them up to their necks in a boiler of cold water, and lighting a fire under, scald them. Next day, when perfectly cold, fill up with spring water; cover them.

Another way.—Boil one third as much sugar as fruit with it, over a slow fire, till the juice adheres to the fruit and forms a jam. Keep it in small jars in a dry place if too sweet, mix with it some of the fruit that is done without sugar.

To preserve Fruit for Tarts, or Family-desserts.

Cherries, plums of all sorts, and apples, gather when ripe, and lay them in small jars that will hold a pound: strew over each jar six ounces of good loaf-sugar pounded; cover with two bladders each, separately tied down: then set the jars in a large stew-pan of water up to the neck, and let it boil three hours gently. Keep these and all other sorts of fruit free from damp.

To keep Lemon-juice.

Buy the fruit when cheap, keep it in a cool place two or three days: if too unripe to squeeze readily, cut the peel off some, and roll them under your hand to make them part with the juice more readily; others you may leave unpared for grating, when the pulp shall be taken out and dried. Squeeze the juice into a China basin; then strain it through some muslin which will not permit the least pulp to pass. Have ready half and quarter ounce phials perfectly dry; fill them with the juice so near the top as only to admit half a tea-spoonful of sweet oil into each; or a little more, if for larger bottles. Cork the bottles, and set them upright in a cool place.

When you want lemon-juice, open such a sized bottle as you shall use in two or three days; wind some clean cotton round a skewer, and dipping it in, the oil will be attracted; and when all shall be removed, the juice will be as fine as when first bottled.

Digitized by Google

Hang the peels up till dry; then keep them from the dust.

Orange juice. A very useful thing to mix with water in Fevers, when the fresh juice cannot be procured.

Squeeze from the finest fruit, a pint of juice strained through fine muslin, and gently simmer with three quarters of a pound of double-refined sugar twenty minutes: when cold, put it in small bottles.

Different ways of dressing Cranberries.

For pies and puddings, with a good deal of sugar.

Stewed in a jar, with the same; which way they eat well with bread, and are very wholesome.

Thus done, pressed and strained, the juice makes a fine drink for people in fevers.

Orgeat.

Boil a quart of new milk with a stick of cinnamon, sweeten to your taste, and let it grow cold; then pour it by degrees to three ounces of almonds, and twenty bitter, that have been blanched and beaten to a paste, with a little water to prevent oiling; boil all together, and stir till cold, then add half a glass of brandy.

Another way.—Blanch and pound three quarters of a pound of almonds, and thirty bitter, with a spoonful of water. Stir in by degrees two pints of water, and three of milk, and strain the whole through a cloth. Dissolve half a pound of fine sugar in a pint of water, boil and skim it well; mix it with the other, as likewise two spoonfuls of orange-flower water, and a tea-cupful of the best brandy.

Lemonade, to be made a day before wanted.

Pare two dozen of tolerably-sized lemons as thin as possible, put eight of the rinds into three quarts of hot, not boiling water, and cover it over for three or four hours. Rub some fine sugar on the lemons to attract the essence, and put it into a China-bowl, into which squeeze the juice of the lemons. To it add one pound and a half of fine sugar, then put the water to the above, and three quarts of milk made boiling hot; mix, and pour through a jelly-bag till perfectly clear.

Another way.—Pare a number of lemons according to the quantity you are likely to want; on the peels pour

Digitized by Google

hot water, but more juice will be necessary than you need use the peels of. While infusing, boil sugar and water to a good syrup with the white of an egg whipt up; when it boils, pour a little cold water into it; set it on again, and when it boils up take the pan off, and set it to settle. If there is any scum, take it off, and pour it clear from the sediment to the water the peels were infused in, and the lemon-juice; stir and taste it, and add as much more water as shall be necessary to make a very rich lemonade. Wet a jelly-bag, and squeeze it dry, then strain the liquor, which is uncommonly fine.

Lemonade that has the flavour and appearance of Jelly.

Pare two Seville oranges and six lemons as thin as possible, and steep them four hours in a quart of hot water. Boil a pound and a quarter of loaf sugar in three pints of water, and skim it. Add the two liquors to the juice of six fine oranges, and twelve lemons: stir the whole well, and run it through a jelly-bag till clear. Then add a little orange-water, if you like the flavour, and, if wanted, more sugar. It will keep well if corked.

Raspberry Vinegar.

Put a pound of fine fruit into a China bowl, and pour upon it a quart of the best white wine vinegar; next day strain the liquor on a pound of fresh raspberries; and the following day do the same, but do not squeeze the fruit, only drain the liquor as dry as you can from it. The last time pass it through a canvas previously wet with vinegar, to prevent waste. Put it into a stone jar with a pound of sugar to every pint of juice, broken into large lumps; stir it when melted, then put the jar into a sauce-pan of water, or on a hot hearth, let it simmer, and skim it. When cold bottle it.

This is one of the most useful preparations that can be kept in a house, not only as affording the most refreshing beverage, but being of singular efficacy in complaints of the chest. A large spoonful or two in a tumbler of water. Be careful to use no glazed nor metal vessel for it.

The fruit with an equal quantity of sugar, makes excellent *Raspberry Cakes* without boiling.

Digitized by Google

PART IX.

CAKES, BREAD, &c.

Observations on making and baking Cakes.

CURRANTS should be very nicely washed, dried in a cloth, and then set before the fire. If damp they will make cakes or puddings heavy. Before they are added, a dust of dry flour should be thrown among them, and a shake given to them, which causes the thing that they are put to, to be lighter.

Eggs should be very long beaten, whites and yolks apart and always strained.

Sugar should be rubbed to a powder on a clean board, and sifted through a very fine hair or lawn sieve.

Lemon-peel should be pared very thin, and with a little sugar beaten in a marble mortar to a paste, and then mixed with a little wine, or cream, so as to divide easily among the other ingredients.

After all the articles are put into the pan, they should be thoroughly and long beaten, as the lightness of the cake depends much on their being well incorporated.

Whether black or white plum-cakes, they require less butter and eggs for having yeast, and eat equally light and rich. If the leaven be only of flour, milk and water, and yeast, it becomes more tough, and is less easily divided, than if the butter be first put with those ingredients, and the dough afterwards set to rise by the fire.

The heat of the oven is of great importance for cakes, especially those that are large. If not pretty quick, the batter will not rise. Should you fear its catching by being too quick, put some paper over the cake to prevent its being burnt. If not long enough lighted to have a body of heat, or it is become slack, the cake will be heavy. To know when it is soaked, take a broad-bladed knife that is very bright, and plunge it into the very centre, draw it

Digitized by Google

instantly out, and if the least stickiness adheres, put the cake immediately in and shut up the oven.

If the heat was sufficient to raise, but not to soak, I have with great success had fresh fuel quickly put in, and kept the cakes hot till the oven was fit to finish the soaking, and they turned out extremely well. But those who are employed, ought to be particularly careful that no mistake occur from negligence when large cakes are to be baked.

Iceing for Cakes.

For a large one, beat and sift eight ounces of fine sugar, put into a mortar with four spoonfuls of rose-water, and the whites of two eggs beaten and strained, whisk it well, and when the cake is almost cold, dip a feather in the iceing, and cover the cake well; set it in the oven to harden, but dont let it stay to discolour. Put the cake into a dry place.

To ice a very large Cake.

Beat the whites of twenty fresh eggs; then by degrees beat a pound of double-refined sugar sifted through a lawn-sieve; mix these well in a deep earthen pan; add orange-flower water, and a piece of fresh lemon-peel; of the former enough to flavour, and no more. Whisk it for three hours till the mixture is thick and white; then with a thin broad bit of board spread it all over the top and sides, and set it in a cool oven, and an hour will harden it.

A common Cake.

Mix three quarters of a pound of flour with half a pound of butter, four ounces of sugar, four eggs, half an ounce of caraways, and a glass of raisin wine. Beat it well, and bake in a quick oven. Fine Lisbon sugar will do.

A very good common Cake

Rub eight ounces of butter into two pounds of dried flour; mix it with three spoonfuls of yeast that is not bitter, to a paste. Let it rise an hour and a half; then mix in the yolks and whites of four eggs beaten apart, one pound of sugar, some milk to make it a proper thickness (about a pint will be sufficient), a glass of sweet wine, the rind of a lemon, and a tea-spoonful of ginger. Add either a pound of currants, or some caraways, and beat well.

An excellent Cake.

Rub two pounds of dry fine flour, with one of butter,

Digitized by Google

washed in plain and rose-water, mix it with three spoonfuls of yeast in a little warm milk and water. Set it to rise an hour and a half before the fire; then beat into it two pounds of currants, one pound of sugar sifted, four ounces of almonds, six ounces of stoned raisins, chopped fine, half a nutmeg, cinnamon, allspice, and a few cloves the peel of a lemon chopped as fine as possible, a glass of wine, ditto of brandy, twelve yolks and whites of eggs beat separately and long, orange, citron, and lemon. Beat exceedingly well, and butter the pan. A quick oven.

A very fine Cake.

Wash two pounds and a half of fresh butter in water first, and then in rose-water, beat the butter to a cream; beat twenty eggs, yolks and whites separately, half an hour each. Have ready two pounds and a half of the finest flour, well dried, and kept hot, likewise a pound and a half of sugar pounded and sifted, one ounce of spice in finest powder, three pounds of currants nicely cleaned and dry, half a pound of almonds blanched, and three quarters of a pound of sweetmeats cut not too thin. Let all be kept by the fire, mix all the dry ingredients; pour the eggs strained to the butter; mix half a pint of sweet wine with a large glass of brandy, pour it to the butter and eggs, mix well, then have all the dry things put in by degrees; beat them very thoroughly, you can hardly do it too much. Having half a pound of stoned jar-raisins chopped as fine as possible, mix them carefully, so that there shall be no lumps, and add a tea-cupful of orange-flower water. Beat the ingredients together a full hour at least. Have a hoop well buttered or, if you have none, a tin or copper cake-pan; take a white paper, doubled and buttered, and put in the pan round the edge, if the cake batter fill it more than three parts for space should be allowed for rising. Bake in a quick oven. It will require three hours.

Rout drop Cakes.

Mix two pounds of flour, one ditto butter, one ditto sugar, one ditto currants, clean and dry; then wet into a stiff paste with two eggs, a large spoon of orange-flower water, ditto rose-water, ditto sweet wine, ditto brandy, drop on a tin plate floured; a very short time bakes them.

Digitized by Google

Flat Cakes, that will keep long in the house good.

Mix two pounds of flour, one pound of sugar, and one ounce of caraways, with four or five eggs, and a few spoonfuls of water, to make a stiff paste; roll it thin, and cut it into any shape. Bake on tins lightly floured. While baking, boil a pound of sugar in a pint of water to a thin syrup; while both are hot, dip each cake into it, and put them on tins into the oven to dry for a short time; and when the oven is cooler still, return them there again, and let them stay four or five hours.

Little white Cakes.

Dry half a pound of flour, rub into it a very little pounded sugar, one ounce of butter, one egg, a few caraways, and as much milk and water as to make a paste; roll it thin, and cut it with the top of a canister or glass. Bake fifteen minutes on tin plates.

Little Short Cakes.

Rub into a pound of dried flour four ounces of butter, four ounces of white powder sugar, one egg, and a spoonful or two of thin cream to make it into a paste. When mixed, put currants into one half, and caraways into the rest. Cut them as before, and bake on tins.

Plum Cakes.

Mix thoroughly a quarter of a peck of fine flour, well dried, with a pound of dry and sifted loaf-sugar, three pounds of currants washed and very dry, half a pound of raisins stoned and chopped, a quarter of an ounce of mace and cloves, twenty Jamaica peppers, a grated nutmeg, the peel of a lemon cut as fine as possible, and half a pound of almonds blanched and beaten with orange-flower water. Melt two pounds of butter in a pint and a quarter of cream, but not hot; put to it a pint of sweet wine, a glass of brandy, the whites and yolks of twelve eggs beaten apart, and half a pint of good yeast. Strain this liquid by degrees into the dry ingredients, beating them together a full hour, then butter the hoop, or pan, and bake it. As you put the batter into the hoop, or pan, throw in plenty of citron, lemon, and orange-candy.

If you ice the cake, take half a pound of double-refined sugar sifted, and put a little with the white of an egg, beat it well, and by degrees pour in the remainder. It must be whisked near an hour, with the addition of a little orange-

Digitized by Google

flower water, but mind not to put much. When the cake is done, pour the iceing over, and return it to the oven for fifteen minutes; but if the oven be warm, keep it near the mouth, and the door open, lest the colour be spoiled.

Another.—Flour dried, and currants washed and picked, four pounds; sugar pounded and sifted, one pound and a half; six orange, lemon, and citron peels, cut in slices; mix these.

Beat ten eggs, yolks and whites separately; then melt a pound and a half of butter in a pint of cream; when lukewarm, put it to half a pint of ale-yeast, near half a pint of sweet wine, and the eggs; then strain the liquid to the dry ingredients, beat them well, and add of cloves, mace, cinnamon, and nutmeg, half an ounce each. Butter the pan, and put it into a quick oven. Three hours will bake it.

Very good common Plum Cakes.

Mix five ounces of butter in three pounds of dry flour, and five ounces of fine Lisbon sugar; add six ounces of currants, washed and dried, and some pimento, finely powdered. Put three spoonfuls of yeast into a Winchester pint of new milk warmed, and mix into a light dough with the above. Make it into twelve cakes, and bake on a floured tin half an hour.

Little Plum Cakes to keep long.

Dry one pound of flour, and mix with six ounces of finely-pounded sugar; beat six ounces of butter to a cream, and add to three eggs, well beaten, half a pound of currants washed, and nicely dried, and the flour and sugar; beat all for some time, then dredge flour on tin plates, and drop the batter on them the size of a walnut. If properly mixed, it will be a stiff paste. Bake in a brisk oven.

A good pound Cake.

Beat a pound of butter to a cream, and mix with it the whites and yolks of eight eggs beaten apart. Have ready warm by the fire, a pound of flour, and the same of sifted sugar, mix them and a few cloves, a little nutmeg and cinnamon in fine powder together: then by degrees work the dry ingredients into the butter and eggs. When well beaten add a glass of wine and some caraways. It must

Digitized by Google

be beaten a full hour. Butter a pan, and bake it a full hour in a quick oven.

The above proportions, leaving out four ounces of the butter, and the same of sugar, make a less luscious cake, and to most tastes a more pleasant one.

A cheap Seed Cake.

Mix a quarter of a peck of flour with half a pound of sugar, a quarter of an ounce of allspice, and a little ginger; melt three quarters of a pound of butter, with half a pint of milk; when just warm, put to it a quarter of a pint of yeast, and work up to a good dough. Let it stand before the fire a few minutes before it goes to the oven; add seeds, or currants, and bake an hour and a half.

Another.—Mix a pound and a half of flour, and a pound of common lump-sugar, eight eggs beaten separately, an ounce of seeds, two spoonfuls of yeast, and the same of milk and water.

Note.—Milk alone causes cake and bread soon to dry.

Common Bread Cake.

Take the quantity of a loaf from the dough, when making white bread, and knead well into it two ounces of butter, two of Lisbon sugar, and eight of currants. Warm the butter in a tea-cupful of good milk.

By the addition of an ounce of butter or sugar, or an egg or two, you may make the cake the better. A tea-cupful of raw cream improves it much. It is best to bake it in a pan, rather than as a loaf, the outside being less hard.

Queen Cakes.

Mix a pound of dried flour, the same of sifted sugar, and of washed clean currants. Wash a pound of butter in rose-water, beat it well, then mix with it eight eggs, yolks and whites beaten separately, and put in the dry ingredients by degrees; beat the whole an hour; butter little tins, tea-cups, or saucers, and bake the batter in, filling only half. Sift a litle fine sugar over just as you put into the oven.

Another way.—Beat eight ounces of butter, and mix with two well beaten eggs, strained; mix eight ounces of dried flour, and the same of lump-sugar, and the grated rind of a lemon; then add the whole together, and beat full half an hour with a silver-spoon. Butter small pattypans, half fill, and bake twenty minutes in a quick oven.

Digitized by Google

Shrewsbury Cakes.

Sift one pound of sugar, some pounded cinnamon, and a nutmeg grated, into three pounds of flour, the finest sort; add a little rose-water to three eggs, well beaten, and mix these with the flour, &c. then pour into it as much butter melted as will make it a good thickness to roll out.

Mould it well, and roll thin, and cut it into such shapes as you like.

Tunbridge Cakes.

Rub six ounces of butter quite fine, into a pound of flour, then mix six ounces of sugar, beat and strain two eggs, and make with the above into a paste. Roll it very thin, and cut with the top of a glass; prick them with a fork, and cover with caraways, or wash with the white of an egg, and dust a little white sugar over.

Savannah Rice Cakes.

Mix ten ounces of ground rice, three ounces of flour, eight ounces of pounded sugar; then sift by degrees into eight yolks and six whites of eggs, and the peel of a lemon shred so fine that it is quite mashed; mix the whole well in a tin stew-pan over a very slow fire with a whisk, then put it immediately into the oven in the same, and bake forty minutes.

Another.—Beat twelve yolks and six whites of eggs with the peels of two lemons grated. Mix one pound of flour of rice, eight ounces of flour, and one pound of sugar pounded and sifted; then beat it well with the eggs by degrees, for an hour, with a wooden spoon. Butter a pan well, and put it in at the oven-mouth.

A gentle oven will bake it in an hour and a half.

Water Cakes.

Dry three pounds of fine flour, and rub into it one pound of sugar sifted, one pound of butter, and one ounce of caraway seed. Make it into a paste with three quarters of a pint of boiling new milk, roll very thin, and cut into the size you choose: punch full of holes, and bake on tin-plates in a cool oven.

Sponge Cake.

Weigh ten eggs, and their weight in very fine sugar, and that of six in flour; beat the yolks with the flour, and the whites alone, to a very stiff froth; then by degrees

Digitized by Google

mix the whites and the flour with the other ingredients, and beat them well half an hour. Bake in a quick oven an hour.

Another, without butter.—Dry one pound of flour, and one and a quarter of sugar: beat seven eggs, yolks and whites apart; grate a lemon, and, with a spoonful of brandy, beat the whole together with your hand for an hour. Bake in a buttered pan, in a quick oven.

Sweetmeats may be added, if approved.

Tea Cakes.

Rub fine four ounces of butter into eight ounces of flour: mix eight ounces of currans, and six of fine Lisbon sugar, two yolks and one white of eggs, and a spoonful of brandy. Roll the paste the thickness of a biscuit, and cut with a wine-glass. You may beat the other white and wash over them: and either dust sugar, or not, as you like.

Tea Cakes.

Mix a paste of flour, a little bit of butter, and milk; roll as thin as possible, and bake on a back-stone over the fire, or on a hot hearth.

Another sort, as biscuits.—Rub into a pound of flour six ounces of butter, and three large spoonfuls of yeast, and make into a paste, with a sufficient quantity of new milk; make into biscuits, and prick them with a clean fork.

Another sort.—Melt six or seven ounces of butter, with a sufficiency of new milk warmed to make seven pounds of flour into a stiff paste; roll thin, and make into biscuits.

Savoy Biscuit.

Take the whites and the yolks of four eggs, beat them separately to a high froth, dilute the yolks with water, and turn in with the whites, continue beating altogether, add half a pound of sugar in fine powder and beat again. Now add four ounces of superfine flour by beating it well in. Then dress them on a sheet of white paper in any shape you please, ice them over with sugar in powder to prevent running into each other. Bake on a copper or tin plate in a moderate oven, tending them carefully. They are done in a short time.

A Biscuit Cake.

One pound of flour, five eggs well beaten and strained,

Digitized by Google

eight ounces of sugar, a little rose or orange flower water; beat the whole thoroughly, and bake one hour.

Naples Biscuit.

Take one pound and a half Lisbon or Havanna sugar, put into a little copper or tin sauce-pan, with three gills of water, and a tea-cupful of orange-water; boil till all the sugar is melted; break twelve eggs, whisk them well, pour the syrup boiling hot in with the eggs, whisk them as fast as you can while pouring it in, or the eggs will spoil, and keep whisking it till quite cold, and set; take one pound and a half of superfine flour and mix in as light as possible then put two sheets of paper on the copper or tin plate you bake upon. Make the edges of one sheet of paper stand up about an inch and a half high, and pour your batter in it, sift powdered sugar over to prevent burning on the top. Do not leave the oven a minute when you think it is near baked enough. When done, take it out and let it stand in the paper till cold, then turn it over, and damp the paper till it comes off with ease, then cut in what size you like.

You may bake in small tins if you please.

Macaroons.

Blanch four ounces of almonds, and pound with four spoonfuls of orange-flower water; whisk the whites of four eggs to a froth, then mix it, and a pound of sugar, sifted, with the almonds to a paste; and laying a sheet of wafer-paper on a tin, put it on in different little cakes, the shape of macaroons.

Wafers, as done at Newark.

Dry the flour well which you intend to use, mix a little pounded sugar and finely pounded mace with it; then make it into a thick batter with cream: butter the wafer-irons, let them be hot; put a tea-spoonful of the batter into them, so bake them carefully, and roll them off the iron with a stick.

Crack Nuts.

Mix eight ounces of flour, and eight ounces of sugar; melt four ounces of butter in two spoonfuls of raisin or currant wine; then, with four eggs beaten and strained, make into a paste; add caraways, roll out as thin as paper, cut with the top of a glass, wash with the white of an egg, and dust sugar over.

Digitized by Google

Cracknels.

Mix with a quart of flour half a nutmeg grated, the yolks of four eggs beaten, with four spoonfuls of rose-water into a stiff paste, with cold water; then roll in a pound of butter, and make them into a shape; put them into a kettle of boiling water, and boil them till they swim, then take out, and put them into cold water; when hardened, lay them out to dry, and bake them on tin plates.

A good plain Bun, that may be eaten with or without toasting and butter.

Rub four ounces of butter into two pounds of flour, four ounces of sugar, a nutmeg, or not, as you like, a few Jamaica peppers: a dessert spoonful of caraways; put a spoonful or two of cream into a cup of yeast, and as much good milk as will make the above into a light paste. Set it to rise by a fire till the oven be ready. They will quickly bake on tins.

Rich Buns.

Mix one pound and a half of dried flour with half a pound of sugar; melt a pound and two ounces of butter in a little warm water: add six spoonfuls of rose water, and knead the above into a light dough, with half a pint of yeast; then mix five ounces of caraway-comfits in, and put some on them.

Gingerbread.

Mix with two pounds of flour, half a pound of molasses, three quarters of an ounce of caraways, one ounce of ginger finely sifted, and eight ounces of butter.

Roll the paste into what form you please, and bake on tins, after having worked it very much, and kept it to rise.

If you like sweetmeats, add orange candied; it may be added in small bits.

Another sort.—To three quarters of a pound of treacle beat one egg strained; mix four ounces of brown sugar, half an ounce of ginger sifted; of cloves, mace, allspice, and nutmeg, a quarter of an ounce, beaten as fine as possible: coriander and caraway seeds, each a quarter of an ounce; melt one pound of butter, and mix with the above; and add as much flour as will knead into a pretty stiff paste; then roll it out, and cut into cakes.

Bake on tin plates in a quick oven. A little time will bake them.

Digitized by Google

Of some, drops may be made.

A good plain sort.—Mix three pounds of flour with half a pound of butter, four ounces of brown sugar, half an ounce of pounded ginger: then make into a paste with one pound and a quarter of molasses warm.

A good sort without butter.—Mix two pounds of molasses, of orange, lemon, and citron, and candied ginger, each four ounces, all thinly sliced; one ounce of coriander seeds, one ounce of caraways, and one ounce of beaten ginger, in as much flour as will make a soft paste; lay it in cakes on tin plates, and bake it in a quick oven. Keep it dry in a covered earthen vessel, and it will be good for some months.

Note. If cake or biscuits be kept in paper, or a drawer, the taste will be disagreeable. A pan and cover, or tureen, will preserve them long and moist. Or if to be crisp, laying them before the fire will make them so.

Rusks.

Beat seven eggs well, and mix with half a pint of new milk, in which have been melted four ounces of butter; add to it a quarter of a pint of yeast, and three ounces of sugar, and put them, by degrees, into as much flour as will make a *very* light paste, rather like a batter, and let it rise before the fire half an hour; then add some more flour, to make it a little stiffer, but not stiff. Work it well, and divide it into small loaves, or cakes, about five or six inches wide, and flatten them. When baked and cold, slice them the thickness of rusks, and put them in the oven to brown a little.

Note. The cakes, when first baked, eat deliciously buttered for tea; or, with caraways, to eat cold.

Johnny, or Hoe Cake, as made in Connecticut.

Scald one quart of milk, and put it to three pints of Indian meal, and half a pint fine flour, salt, sweeten and bake in a pan before the fire.

Slap Jacks, much admired in the eastern states.

Mix one pint of Indian meal, and four spoonfuls flour, into one quart of new milk; add four eggs and a little salt. Bake on a griddle as buckwheat cakes, and serve hot and hot with fresh butter.

To make Yeast.

Thicken two quarts of water with fine flour, about three

Digitized by Google

spoonfuls; boil half an hour, sweeten with near half a pound of brown sugar; when near cold, put into it four spoonfuls of fresh yeast in a jug, shake it well together, and let it stand one day to ferment near the fire, without being covered. There will be a thin liquor on the top, which must be poured off; shake the remainder, and cork it up for use. Take always four spoonfuls of the old to ferment the next quantity, keeping it always in succession.

A half-peck loaf will require about a gill.

Another way.—Boil one pound of potatoes to a mash; when half cold, add a cupful of yeast, and mix it well.

It will be ready for use in two or three hours, and keeps well.

Use double the quantity of this to what you do of beer-yeast.

To take off the bitter of yeast, put bran into a sieve, and pour it through, having first mixed a little warm water with it.

To make Bread.

Let flour be kept four or five weeks before it is began to bake with. Put half a bushel of good flour into a trough, or kneading tub; mix with it between four and five quarts of warm water, and a pint and a half of good yeast, put it into the flour, and stir it well with your hands till it becomes tough. Let it rise about an hour and twenty minutes, or less if it rises fast; then, before it falls, add four quarts more of warm water, and half a pound of salt; work it well, and cover it with a cloth. Put the fire then into the oven; and by the time it is warm enough, the dough will be ready. Make the loaves about five pounds each; sweep out the oven very clean and quick, and put in the bread; shut it up close, and two hours and a half will bake it. In the summer the water should be milk-warm, in winter a little more, and in frosty weather as hot as you can well bear your hand in, but not scalding, or the whole will be spoiled. If baked in tins, the crust will be very nice.

The oven should be round, not long; the roof from twenty to twenty-four inches high, the mouth small, and the door of iron, to shut close. This construction will save firing and time, and bake better than long and high-roofed ovens.

Digitized by Google

Rolls, muffins, or any sort of bread, may be made to taste new when two or three days old, by dipping them uncut in water, and baking afresh or toasting.

Economical Bread.

Only the coarse flake bran to be removed from the flour: of this take five pounds, and boil it in rather more than four gallons of water; so that when perfectly smooth, you may have three gallons and three quarts of bran water clear. With this knead fifty-six pounds of the flour, adding salt and yeast in the same way and proportions as for other bread. When ready to bake, divide it into loaves, and bake them two hours and a half.

Thus made, flour will imbibe three quarts more of bran-water than of plain; so that it not only produces a more nutritious substantial food, but makes an increase of one-fifth of the usual quantity of bread, which is a saving of one day's consumption out of six. The same quantity of flour which, kneaded with water, produces sixty-nine pounds eight ounces of bread, will, in the above way, make eighty-three pounds eight ounces and gain fourteen pounds. When ten days old, if put into the oven twenty minutes, this bread will appear quite new again.

Carolina Rice-and-wheat Bread.

Simmer a pound of rice in two quarts of water till it becomes perfectly soft; when it is of a proper warmth, mix it extremely well with four pounds of flour, and yeast and salt as for other bread; of yeast about four large spoonfuls knead it extremely well; then set it to rise before the fire. Some of the flour should be reserved to make up the loaves. Eight pounds and a half of exceeding good bread will be produced. If the rice should require more water, it must be added, as some rice swells more than others.

French Bread.

With a quarter of a peck of fine flour mix the yolks of three and whites of two eggs, beaten and strained, a little salt, half a pint of good yeast that is not bitter, and as much milk, made a little warm, as will work into a thin light dough. Stir it about, but don't knead it. Have ready three quart wooden dishes, divide the dough among them, set to rise, then turn them out into the oven, which must be quick.

Digitized by Google

To discover whether Bread has been adulterated with ashes, whiting or chalk.

Mix it with lemon-juice, or strong vinegar, and if this puts it into a state of fermentation, you may be certain it has a mixture of alkaline particles; and these are sometimes in large quantities in bakers' bread.

Excellent Rolls.

Warm one ounce of butter in half a pint of milk, put to it a spoonful and a half of yeast of beer, and a little salt. Put two pounds of flour into a pan, and mix in the above. Let it rise an hour; knead it well; make into seven rolls, and bake in a quick oven.

It may be made in cakes three inches thick, sliced and buttered.

The foregoing receipt, with the addition of a little saffron boiled in half a tea-cupful of milk, makes them remarkably good.

French Rolls.

Rub an ounce of butter into a pound of flour; mix one egg beaten, a little yeast that is not bitter, and as much milk as will make a dough of a middling stiffness. Beat it well, but do not knead; let it rise, and bake on tins.

Rolls.

Mix with two pounds of flour a little salt, two ounces of sifted sugar, four ounces of butter, and two eggs beaten with two spoonfuls of yeast, and about a pint of milk. Knead the dough well, and set it to rise before the fire. Make twelve rolls, butter tin-plates, and set them before the fire to rise, till they become of a proper size; then bake half an hour.

Potatoe Rolls.

Boil three pounds of potatoes, bruise and work them with two ounces butter, and as much milk as will make them pass through a colander. Take half or three quarters of a pint of yeast, and half a pint of warm water, mix with the potatoes, then pour the whole upon five pounds of flour, and add some salt. Knead it well; if not of a proper consistence, put a little more milk and water warm; let it stand before the fire an hour to rise; work it well, and make into rolls. Bake about half an hour in an oven not quite so hot as for bread.

Digitized by Google

Muffins.

Mix two pounds of flour with two eggs, two ounces of butter melted in a pint of milk, and four or five spoonfuls of yeast: beat it thoroughly, and set it to rise two or three hours. Bake on a hot hearth, in flat cakes. When done on one side turn them.

Note. Muffins, rolls, or bread, if stale, may be made to taste new, by dipping in cold water, and toasting, or heating in an oven, till the outside be crisp.

Yorkshire Cakes.

Take two pounds of flour, and mix with it four ounces of butter melted in a pint of good milk, three spoonfuls of yeast, and two eggs; beat all well together, and let it rise; then knead it, and make into cakes; let them rise on tins before you bake, which do in a slow oven.

Another sort is made as above, leaving out the butter. The first sort is shorter; the last lighter.

Hard Biscuits.

Warm two ounces of butter in as much skimmed milk as will make a pound of flour into a very stiff paste, beat it with a rolling pin, and work it very smooth. Roll it thin, and cut it into round biscuits; prick them full of holes with a fork. About six minutes will bake them.

Plain and very crisp Biscuits.

Make a pound of flour, the yolk of an egg, and some milk, into a very stiff paste; beat it well, and knead till quite smooth; roll very thin, and cut into biscuits. Bake them in a slow oven till quite dry and crisp.

PART X.

HOME-BREWERY, WINES, &c.

To brew very fine Ale.

POUR forty-two gallons of water hot, but not quite boiling, on eight bushels of malt, cover and let it stand three hours. In the mean time infuse four pounds of hops in a little hot water, and put the water and hops into the tub, and run the wort upon them, and boil them together three hours. Strain off the hops, and keep for the small

Digitized by Google

beer. Let the wort stand in a high tub till cool enough to receive the yeast, of which put two quarts of ale, or, if you cannot get it, of small beer yeast. Mix it thoroughly and often. When the wort has done working, the second or third day, the yeast will sink rather than rise in the middle; remove it then, and turn the ale as it works out; pour a quart in at a time, and gently, to prevent the fermentation from continuing too long, which weakens the liquor. Put a bit of paper over the bung-hole two or three days before stopping up.

Strong Beer, or Ale.

Twelve bushels of malt to the hogshead for beer (or fourteen if you wish it of a very good body) eight for ale; for either pour the whole quantity of water hot, but not boiling, on at once, and let it infuse three hours close covered; mash it in the first half hour, and let it stand the remainder of the time. Run it on the hops previously infused in water; for strong beer three quarters of a pound to a bushel; if for ale, half a pound. Boil them with the wort two hours from the time it begins to boil. Cool a pailful to add two quarts of yeast to, which will prepare it for putting to the rest when ready next day; but if possible put together the same night. Tun as usual. Cover the bung-hole with paper when the beer has done working; and when it is to be stopped, have ready a pound and a half of hops dried before the fire, put them into the bung-hole, and fasten it up.

Let it stand twelve months in casks, and twelve in bottles, before it be drank. It will keep, and be very fine, eight or ten years. It should be brewed the beginning of March.

Great care must be taken that the bottles are perfectly prepared, and that the corks are of the best sort.

The ale will be ready in three or four months; and if the vent-peg be never removed, it will have spirit and strength to the very last. Allow two gallons of water at first for waste.

After the beer or ale is run from the grains, pour a hogshead and a half for the twelve bushels, and a hogshead of water if eight were brewed; mash, and let stand, and then boil, &c. Use some of the hops for this table-beer that were boiled for the strong.

When thunder or hot weather causes beer to turn sour, a tea-spoonful, or more, if required, of salt of wormwood

Digitized by Google

put into the jug will rectify it. Let it be drawn, just before it is drunk, or it will taste flat.

Excellent Table Beer.

On three bushels of malt pour of hot water the third of the quantity you are to use, which is to be thirty-nine gallons; cover it warm half an hour then mash, and let it stand two hours and a half more, then set it to drain. When dry, add half the remaining water, mash, and let it stand half an hour, run that into another tub, and pour the rest of the water on the malt, stir it well, and cover it, letting it infuse a full hour. Run that off, and mix all together. A pound and a half of hops should be infused in water, as in the former receipt, and be put into the tub for the first running.

Boil the hops with the wort an hour from the time it first boils. Strain off and cool. If the whole be not cool enough that day to add to the yeast, a pail or two of wort may be prepared, and a quart of yeast put to it over night. Before tunning, all the wort should be added together, and thoroughly mixed with the lade-pail. When the wort ceases to work, put a bit of paper on the bung-hole for three days, when it may safely be fastened close. In three or four weeks the beer will be fit for drinking.

Note. Servants should be directed to put a cork into every barrel as soon as the cock is taken out, and to fasten in the vent peg, the air causing casks to become musty.

Excellent Spruce Beer.

Let four ounces of hops boil half an hour in one gallon of water, strain the hop water, then add sixteen gallons of warm water, two gallons of molasses, eight ounces of essence of spruce, dissolved in one quart of water, put the whole in a clean cask, then shake it well together, add half a pint of yeast, then let it stand and work one week: if very warm weather, less time will do; when it is drawn off to bottle, add one spoonful of molasses to every bottle.

To refine Beer, Ale, Wine, or Cider.

Put two ounces of isinglass shavings to soak in a quart of the liquor that you want to clear, beat it with a whisk every day till dissolved. Draw off a third part of the cask, and mix the above with it: likewise a quarter of an ounce of pearl ashes, one ounce of salt of tartar calcined, and one

Digitized by Google

ounce of burnt alum powdered. Stir it well, then return the liquor into the cask, and stir it with a clean stick. Stop it up, and in a few days it will be fine.

Extract of Malt for Coughs.

Over half a bushel of pale ground malt, pour as much hot (not boiling) water as will just cover it. In forty-eight hours, drain off the liquor entirely, but without squeezing the grains; put the former into a large sweet-meat-pan, or sauce-pan, that there may be room to boil as quick as possible, without boiling over: when it begins to thicken, stir constantly. It must be as thick as treacle.

A dessert-spoonful thrice a-day.

To preserve Yeast.

When you have plenty of yeast, begin to save it in the following manner; whisk it until it becomes thin, then take a new large wooden dish, wash it very nicely, and when quite dry, lay a layer of yeast over the inside with a soft brush; let it dry, then put another layer in the same manner, and so do until you have a sufficient quantity, observing that each coat dry thoroughly before another be added. It may be put on two or three inches thick, and will keep several months; when to be used, cut a piece out; stir it in warm water.

If to be used for brewing, keep it by dipping large handfuls of birch tied together; and when dry, repeat the dipping once. You may thus do as many as you please; but take care that no dust comes to them, or the vessel in which it has been prepared as before. When the wort is set to work, throw it into one of these bunches, and it will do as well as with fresh yeast; but if mixed with a small quantity first, and then added to the whole, it will work sooner.

A rich and pleasant Wine.

Take new cider from the press, mix it with as much honey as will support an egg, boil gently fifteen minutes, but not in an iron, brass, or copper pot. Skim it well; when cool, let it be tunned, but don't quite fill. In March following bottle it, and it will be fit to drink in six weeks; but will be less sweet if kept longer in the cask. You will have a rich and strong wine, and it will keep well. This will serve for any culinary purposes which milk, or sweet wine, is directed for.

Digitized by Google

Honey is a fine ingredient to assist, and render palatable, new crabbed austere cider.

Raspberry Wine.

To every quart of well-picked raspberries, put a quart of water: bruise and let them stand two days; strain off the liquor, and to every gallon put three pounds of lump-sugar; when dissolved put the liquor in a barrel, and when fine, which will be in about two months, bottle it, and to each bottle put a spoonful of brandy, or a glass of wine.

Raspberry or Currant wine.

To every three pints of fruit, carefully cleared from mouldy or bad, put one quart of water; bruise the former. In twenty-four hours strain the liquor, and put to every quart a pound of sugar, of good middling quality of Lisbon. If for white currants, use lump-sugar. It is best to put the fruit, &c. in a large pan, and when in three or four days the scum rises, take that off before the liquor be put into the barrel.

Those who make from their own gardens, may not have a sufficiency to fill the barrel at once: the wine will not be hurt if made in the pan, in the above proportions, and added as the fruit ripens, and can be gathered in dry weather. Keep an account of what is put in each time.

Another way.—Put five quarts of currants, and a pint of raspberries, to every two gallons of water; let them soak a night; then squeeze and break them well. Next day rub them well on a fine wire sieve, till all the juice is obtained, washing the skins again with some of the water; then to every gallon put four pounds of very good Lisbon sugar, but not white, which is often adulterated; tun it immediately, and lay the bung lightly on. Do not use any thing to work it. In two or three days put a bottle of brandy to every four gallons; bung it close, but leave the peg out at top a few days; keep it three years, and it will be a very fine agreeable wine: four years would make it still better.

Black Currant Wine, very fine.

To every three quarts of juice, put the same of water unboiled; and to every three quarts of the liquor, add three pounds of very pure moist sugar. Put it into a

Digitized by Google

cask, reserving a little for filling up. Put the cask in a warm dry room, and the liquor will ferment of itself. Skim off the refuse, when the fermentation shall be over, and fill up with the reserved liquor. When it has ceased working, pour three quarts of brandy to forty quarts of wine. Bung it close for nine months, then bottle it, and drain the thick part through a jelly-bag, until it be clear, and bottle that. Keep it ten or twelve months.

Excellent Ginger Wine.

Put into a very nice boiler ten gallons of water, fifteen pounds of lump-sugar, with the whites of six or eight eggs well beaten and strained; mix all well while cold; when the liquor boils, skim it well; put in half a pound of common white ginger bruised, boil it twenty minutes. Have ready the very thin rinds of seven lemons, and pour the liquor on them: when *cool*, tun it with two spoonfuls of yeast; put a quart of the liquor to two ounces of isinglass-shavings, while warm, *whisk* it well three or four times, and pour all together into the barrel. Next day stop it up; in three weeks bottle, and in three months it will be a delicious and refreshing liquor; and though very cool, perfectly safe.

Another. Boil nine quarts of water with six pounds of lump-sugar, the rinds of two or three lemons very thinly pared, with two ounces of bruised white ginger, half an hour; skim. Put three quarters of a pound of raisins into the cask; when the liquor is lukewarm, tun it with the juice of two lemons strained, and a spoonful and a half of yeast. Stir it daily, then put in half a pint of brandy, and half an ounce of isinglass-shavings: stop it up, and bottle it six or seven weeks. Do not put the lemon peel in the barrel.

Elder Wine.

To every quart of berries put two quarts of water, *boil* half an hour, run the liquor, and break the fruit through a hair sieve; then to every quart of juice put three quarters of a pound of Lisbon sugar, coarse but not the very coarsest. Boil the whole a quarter of an hour with some Jamaica peppers, gingers, and a few cloves. Pour it into a tub, and when of a proper warmth, into the barrel, with toast and yeast to work, which there is more difficulty to

Digitized by Google

make it do than most other liquors. When it ceases to hiss, put a quart of brandy to eight gallons, and stop up. Bottle in the spring or at Christmas. The liquor must be in a warm place to make it work.

White Elder Wine very much like Fontiniac.

Boil eighteen pounds of white powder-sugar, with six gallons of water, and two whites of eggs well beaten; then skim it, and put in a quarter of a peck of elder-flowers from the tree that bears *white* berries; dont keep them on the fire. When near cold, stir it, and put in six spoonfuls of lemon-juice, four or five of yeast, and beat well into the liquor; stir it every day; put six pounds of the best raisins, stoned, into the cask, and tun the wine. Stop it close, and bottle in six months. When well kept, this wine will pass for Frontiniac.

Clary Wine.

Boil fifteen gallons of water, with forty-five pounds of sugar, skim it, when cool put a little to a quarter of a pint of yeast, and so by degrees add a little more. In an hour pour the small quantity to the large, pour the liquor on clary-flowers, picked in the dry; the quantity for the above is twelve quarts. Those who gather from their own garden may have not sufficient to put in at once, and may add as they can get them, keeping account of each quart. When it ceases to hiss, and the flowers are all in, stop it up for four months. Rack it off, empty the barrel of the dregs, and adding a gallon of the best brandy, stop it up, and let it stand six or eight weeks, then bottle it.

An excellent Wine of Maple Sap.

Take four or five gallons of sap and boil it down to one gallon, and in that proportion for a larger quantity, add yeast, put it into a clean cask and let it ferment; when the fermentation is ended, stop it up and set it in a cool cellar. In three years it becomes an excellent bodied and pleasant wine.

Excellent Raisin Wine.

To every gallon of spring-water, put eight pounds of fresh raisins in a large tub; stir it thoroughly every day for a month; then press the raisins in a horse-hair bag as dry as possible; put the liquor into a cask; and when it has done hissing, pour in a bottle of the best brandy; stop it close for twelve months; then rack it off, but without

Digitized by Google

the dregs; filter them through a bag of flannel of three or four folds; add the clear to the quantity, and pour one or two quarts of brandy, according to the size of the vessel. Stop it up, and at the end of three years, you may either bottle it, or drink it from the cask.

Raisin wine would be extremely good, if made rich of the fruit, and kept long, which improves the flavour greatly.

Raisin Wine, and Cider.

Put two hundred weight of Malaga raisins into a cask, and pour upon them a hogshead of good sound cider that is not rough; stir it well two or three days; stop it, and let it stand six months: then rack into a cask that it will fill and put in a gallon of the best brandy.

If raisin wine be much used, it would answer well to keep a cask always for it, and bottle off one year's wine just in time to make the next, which, allowing the six months of infusion, would make the wine to be eighteen months old. In cider countries this way is very economical; and even if not thought strong enough, the addition of another quarter of a hundred of raisins would be sufficient, and the wine would still be very cheap.

When the raisins are pressed through a horse-hair bag, they will either produce a good spirit by distillation, and must be sent to a distiller who will do it (but if for that purpose, they must be very little pressed); or they will make excellent vinegar, on which article see *page* 131.

The stalks should be picked out for the above, and may be thrown into any cask of vinegar that is making; being very acid.

Raisin Wine without Cider.

On four hundred weight of Malagas, pour one hogshead of spring-water, stir well daily for fourteen days, then squeeze the raisins in a horse-hair bag in a press, and tun the liquor; when it ceases to hiss, stop it close. In six months rack it off into another cask, or into a tub, and after clearing out the sediment, return it into the same, but don't wash it: add a gallon of the best brandy, stop it close, and in six months bottle it.

Take care of the pressed fruit, for the uses of which refer to the preceding receipt.

Excellent Mead.

To every gallon of water put four pounds of honey, and

Digitized by Google

boil it three quarters of an hour, taking care to skim it. To every gallon add an ounce of hops; then boil it half an hour, and let it stand till next day; put it into your cask, and to thirteen gallons of the liquor, add a quart of brandy. Let it be lightly stopped till the fermentation is over, and then stop it very close. If you make a large cask, keep it a year in cask.

Mead, another way.

Put thirty pounds of honey into fifteen gallons of water, and boil till one gallon is wasted; skim it, take it off the fire, and have ready a dozen and a half of lemons quartered; pour a gallon of the liquor boiling hot upon them; put the remainder of the liquor into a tub, with a quart of brandy; and then put to the liquor and the lemons, eight spoonfuls of new yeast, and a handful of sweet briar: stir all well together, and let it work for three or four days. Strain it, and put into the cask: let it stand six months, and then bottle it for keeping.

Imperial.

Put two ounces of cream of tartar, and the juice and paring of two lemons, into a stone jar; pour on them seven quarts of boiling water, stir, and cover close. When cold, sweeten with loaf-sugar, and straining it, bottle and cork it tight.

This is a very pleasant liquor, and very wholesome; but may be drank in such quantities, as to become injurious. Add, in bottling, half a pint of rum to the whole quantity.

Ratafia.

Blanch two ounces of peach and apricot kernels, bruise, and put them into a bottle, and fill nearly up with brandy. Dissolve half a pound of white sugar-candy in a cup of cold water, and add to the brandy after it has stood a month on the kernels, and they are strained off; then filtre through paper, and bottle for use. The leaves of peach and nectarines, when the trees are cut in the spring, being distilled, are an excellent substitute for ratafia in puddings.

Raspberry Brandy.

Pick fine dry fruit, put into a stone jar, and the jar into a kettle of water, or on a hot hearth, till the juice will

Digitized by Google

rum; strain, and to every pint add half a pound of sugar, give one boil, and skim it; when cold, put equal quantities of juice and brandy, shake well, and bottle. Some people prefer it stronger of the brandy.

An excellent Method of making Punch.

Take two large fresh lemons with rough skins, *quite ripe* and some large lumps of double-refined sugar. Rub the sugar over the lemons till it has absorbed all the yellow part of the skins. Then put into the bowl these lumps, and as much more as the juice of the lemons may be supposed to require; for no certain weight can be mentioned, as the acidity of a lemon cannot be known till tried, and therefore this must be determined by the taste. Then squeeze the lemon-juice upon the sugar; and with a bruiser press the sugar and the juice particularly well together, for a great deal of the richness and fine flavour of the punch depends on this rubbing and mixing process being thoroughly performed. Then mix this up *very well* with boiling water (soft water is best) till the whole is rather cool. When this mixture (which is now called the sherbet) is to your taste, take brandy and rum in equal quantities, and put them to it, mixing the whole *well* together again. The quantity of liquor must be according to your taste: two good lemons are generally enough to make four quarts of punch, including a quart of liquor, with half a pound of sugar; but this depends much on taste, and on the strength of the spirit.

As the pulp is disagreeable to some persons, the sherbet may be strained before the liquor is put in. Some strain the lemon before they put it to the sugar, which is improper: as, when the pulp and sugar are well mixed together, it adds much to the richness of the punch.

When only rum is used, about half a pint of porter will soften the punch; and even when both rum and brandy are used, the porter gives a richness, and to some a very pleasant flavour.

This receipt has never been in print before, but is greatly admired. It is impossible to take too much pains in all the processes of *mixing*, and in minding to do them *extremely well*, that all the different articles may be most thoroughly incorporated together.

Digitized by Google

Verder, or Milk Punch.

Pare six oranges, and six lemons, as thin as you can, grate them after with sugar to get the flavour. Steep the peels in a bottle of rum or brandy stopped close twenty-four hours. Squeeze the fruit on two pounds of sugar, add to it four quarts of water, and one of new milk boiling hot; stir the rum into the above, and run it through a jelly bag till perfectly clear. Bottle, and cork close immediately.

Excellent Punch to keep.

In twenty quarts of French brandy put the peels of thirty lemons and thirty oranges, pared so thin that not the least of the white is left. Infuse twelve hours. Have ready thirty quarts of cold water that has boiled; put to it fifteen pounds of double-refined sugar; and when well mixed, pour it upon the brandy and peels, adding the juice of the oranges and of twenty-four lemons; mix well: then strain through a very fine hair sieve, into a very clean barrel that has held spirits, and put two quarts of new milk. Stir, and then bung it close; let it stand six weeks in a warm cellar; bottle the liquor for use, observing great care that the bottles are perfectly clean and dry, and the corks of the best quality, and well put in. This liquor will keep many years, and improves by age.

Another way.—Pare six lemons and three sour oranges very thin, squeeze the juice into a large tea-pot, put to it two quarts of brandy, one of white wine, and one of milk, and one pound and a quarter of sugar. Let it be mixed, and then covered for twenty-four hours, strain through a jelly-bag till clear, then bottle it.

White currant Shrub.

Strip the fruit and prepare in a jar as for jelly; strain the juice, of which put two quarts to one gallon of rum, and two pounds of lump-sugar; strain through a jelly bag.

Digitized by Google

PART XI.

DAIRY AND POULTRY.

DAIRY.

The inhabitants of each country are generally acquainted with the best mode of managing the butter and cheese of that country; but the following hints may not be unacceptable.

On the management of Cows, &c.

Cows should be carefully treated; if their teats are sore, they should be soaked in warm water twice a-day, and either be dressed with soft ointment, or done with spirits and water. If the former, great cleanliness is necessary. The milk, at these times, should be given to the pigs.

When the milk is brought into the dairy, it should be strained and emptied into clean pans immediately in winter, but not till cool in summer. White ware is preferable, as the red is porous, and cannot be so thoroughly scalded.

The greatest possible attention must be paid to great cleanliness in a dairy; all the utensils, shelves, dressers, and the floor, should be kept with the most perfect neatness, and cold water thrown over every part very often. There should be shutters to keep out the sun and the hot air. Meat hung in a dairy will spoil milk.

The cows should be milked at a regular and early hour, and the udders emptied, or the quantity will decrease. The quantity of milk depends on many causes; as the goodness, breed, and health of the cow, the pasture, the length of time from calving, the having plenty of clean water in the field she feeds in, &c. A change of pasture will tend to increase it. People who attend properly to the dairy will feed the cows particularly well two or three weeks before they calve, which makes the milk more abundant after. In gentlemen's dairies more attention is paid to the size and beauty of the cows than to their produce, which farmers look most to.

Digitized by Google

For making cheese the cows should calve from March to May, that the large quantity of milk may come into use about the same time; but in gentlemen's families one or two should calve in August or September for a supply in winter. In good pastures, the average produce of a dairy is about three gallons a-day each cow, in summer, and in winter about one gallon a-day. Cows will be profitable milkers to fourteen or fifteen years of age, if of a proper breed.

When a calf is to be reared, it should be taken from the cow in a week at farthest, or it will cause great trouble in rearing, because it will be difficult to make it take milk in a pan. Take it from the cow in the morning, and keep it without food till the next morning; and then, being hungry, it will drink without difficulty. Skimmed milk and fresh whey, just as warm as new milk, should be given twice a-day in such quantity as is required. If milk runs short, smooth gruel mixed with milk will do. At first, let the calf be out only by day, and feed it at night and morning.

When the family is absent, or there is not a great call for cream, a careful dairy-maid seizes the opportunity to provide for the winter-store: she should have a book to keep an account, or get some one to write down for her the produce of every week, and set down what butter she pots. The weight the pot will hold should be marked on each. In another part of the book should be stated the poultry reared in one leaf, and the weekly sale or consumption in another part.

Observations respecting Cheese.

This well-known article differs according to the pasture in which the cows feed. Various modes of preparing may effect a great deal; and it will be bad or good of its kind, by being in unskilful hands or the contrary; but much will still depend on the former circumstance. The same land rarely makes very fine butter, and remarkably fine cheese; yet due care may give one pretty good, where the other excels in quality.

When one is not as fine as the other, attention and change of method may amend the inferior. There is usually, however, too much prejudice in the minds of people, to make them give up an old custom for one newly recommended.

Digitized by Google

Cheese made on the same ground, of new, skimmed, or mixed milk, will differ greatly, not in richness only, but also in taste. Those who direct a dairy in a family, should consider in which way it can be managed to the best advantage. Even with few cows, cheeses of value may be made from a tolerable pasture, by taking the whole of two meals of milk, and proportioning the *thickness* of the *vat* to the quantity, rather than having a wide and flat one, as the former will be most mellow. The addition of a pound of fresh made butter, of a good quality, will cause the cheese made on poor land to be of a very different quality from that usually produced by it.

A few cheeses thus made, when the weather is not extremely hot, and when the cows are in full feed, will be very advantageous for the use of the parlour. Cheese for common family use will be very well produced by two meals of skim, and one of new milk; or in good land, by the skim-milk only. Butter likewise should be made, and potted down for winter-use, but not to interfere with the cheese as above, which will not take much time.

To prepare Rennet to turn the Milk.

Take out the stomach of a calf as soon as killed, and scour it inside and out with salt, after it is cleared of the curd always found in it. Let it drain a few hours; then sew it up with two good handfuls of salt in it, or stretch it on a stick well salted; or keep it in the salt wet, and soak a bit, which will do over and over by fresh water.

Another way.—Clean the maw as above, next day take two quarts of fresh spring-water, and put into it a handful of sweet-briar, a handful of rose-leaves, a stick of cinnamon, forty cloves, four blades of mace, a sprig of marjoram, and two large spoonfuls of salt. Let them boil gently to three pints of water; strain it off; and when only milk-warm, pour it on the vell (that is, the maw). Slice a lemon into it; let it stand two days; strain it again, and bottle it for use. It will keep good at least twelve months, and has a very fine flavour. You may add any sweet aromatic herbs to the above. It must be pretty salt, but not brine. A little will do for turning. Salt the vell again for a week or two, and dry it stretched on sticks crossed, and it will be near as strong as ever. Dont keep it in a hot place when dry.

Digitized by Google

To make Cheese.

Put the milk into a large tub, warming a part till it is of a degree of heat quite equal to new; if too hot the cheese will be tough. Put in as much rennet as will turn it, and cover it over. Let it stand till completely turned; then strike the curd down several times with the skimming-dish, and let it separate, still covering it. There are two modes of breaking the curd; and there will be a difference in the taste of the cheese, according as either is observed; one is, to gather it with the hands very gently towards the side of the tub, letting the whey pass through the fingers till it is cleared, and lading it off as it collects. The other is, to get the whey from it by nearly breaking the curd; the last method deprives it of many of its oily particles, and is therefore less proper.

Put the vat or ladder over the tub, and fill it with curd by the skimmer: press the curd close with your hand, and add more as it sinks; and it must be finally left two inches above the edge. Before the vat is filled, the cheese-cloth must be laid at the bottom; and when full, drawn smooth over on all sides.

These are two modes of salting cheese; one by mixing it in the curd while in the tub after the whey is out; and the other by putting it in the vat, and crumbling the curd all to pieces with it, after the first squeezing with the hands has dried it. The first method appears best on some accounts, but not on all, and therefore the custom of the country must direct. Put a board under and over the vat, and place it in the press: in two hours turn it out, and put a fresh cheese-cloth; press it again for eight or nine hours; then salt it all over, and turn it again in the vat, and let it stand in the press fourteen or sixteen hours; observing to put the cheeses last made undermost. Before putting them the last time into the vat, pare the edges if they do not look smooth. The vat should have holes at the sides and at bottom to let all the whey pass through. Put on clean boards, and change and scald them.

To preserve Cheese sound.

Wash in warm whey, when you have any, and wipe it once a month, and keep it on a rack. If you want to ripen it, a damp cellar will bring it forward. When a whole

Digitized by Google

cheese is cut, the larger quantity should be spread with butter inside, and the outside wiped, to preserve it. To keep those in daily use, moist, let a clean cloth be wrung out from cold water, and wrap round them when carried from table. Dry cheese may be used to advantage to grate for serving with macaroni or eating without. These observations are made with a view to make the above articles less expensive, as in most families where much is used there is waste.

To make Sage Cheese.

Bruise the tops of young red sage in a mortar, with some leaves of spinach, and squeeze the juice; mix it with the rennet in the milk, more or less according as you like for colour and taste. When the curd is come, break it gently, and put it in with the skimmer, till it is pressed two inches above one vat. Press it eight or ten hours. Salt it, and turn every day.

Cream Cheese.

Put five quarts of strippings, that is, the last of the milk, into a pan, with two spoonfuls of rennet. When the curd is come, strike it down two or three times with the skimming-dish just to break it. Let it stand two hours, then spread a cheese-cloth on a sieve, put the curd on it, and let the whey drain; break the curd a little with your hand, and put it into a vat with a two pound weight upon it. Let it stand twelve hours, take it out, and bind a fillet round. Turn every day till dry, from one board to another; cover them with clean dock-leaves, and put between two pewter plates to ripen. If the weather be warm, it will be ready in three weeks.

Another.—Have ready a kettle of boiling water, put five quarts of new milk into a pan, and *five pints* of cold water, and *five* of hot; when of a proper heat, put in as much rennet as will bring it in twenty minutes, likewise a bit of sugar. When come, strike the skimmer three or four times down, and leave it on the curd. In an hour or two lade it into the vat without touching it; put a two pound weight on it when the whey has run from it, and the vat is full.

Another sort.—Put as much salt to three pints of raw cream as shall season it: stir it well, and pour it into a sieve in which you have folded a cheese-cloth three or

Digitized by Google

four times, and laid at the bottom. When it hardens, cover it with nettles on a pewter plate.

Rush Cream Cheese.

To a quart of fresh cream put a pint of new milk warm enough to make the cream a proper warmth, a bit of sugar, and a little rennet.

Set near the fire till the curd comes; fill a vat made in the form of a brick, of wheat straw or rushes sewed together. Have ready a square of straw, or rushes sewed flat, to rest the vat on, and another to cover it; the vat being open at top and bottom. Next day take it out and change it as above to ripen. A half-pound weight will be sufficient to put on it.

Another way.—Take a pint of very thick sour cream from the top of the pan for gathering butter, lay a napkin on two plates, and pour half into each, let them stand twelve hours, then put them on a fresh wet napkin in one plate, and cover with the same; this do every twelve hours until you find the cheese begins to look dry, then ripen it with nut-leaves; it will be ready in ten days.

Fresh nettles or two pewter plates will ripen cream-cheese very well.

Observations respecting butter.

There is no one article of family consumption more in use, of greater variety in goodness, or that is of more consequence to have a superior quality, than this, and the economising of which is more necessary. The sweetness of butter is not affected by the cream being turned, of which it is made. When cows are in turnips, or eat cabbages, or wild onions, the taste is very disagreeable; and the following ways have been tried with advantage to obviate it:

When the milk is strained into the pans, put to every six gallons one gallon of boiling water. Or dissolve one ounce of nitre in a pint of spring water, and put a quarter of a pint to every fifteen gallons of milk. Or when you churn, keep back a quarter of a pint of the sour cream, and put it into a well-scalded pot, into which you are to gather the next cream; stir that well, and do so with every fresh addition.

Digitized by Google

To make Butter.

During summer, skim the milk when the sun has not heated the dairy; at that season it should stand for butter twenty-four hours without skimming, and forty-eight in winter. Deposit the cream-pot in a very cold cellar, if your dairy is not more so. If you cannot churn daily, change it into scalded fresh pots; but never omit churning twice a-week. If possible, put the churn in a thorough air; and if not a barrel one, set it in a tub of water two feet deep, which will give firmness to the butter. When the butter is come, pour off the buttermilk, and put the butter into a fresh-scalding pan, or tubs which have afterwards been in cold water. Pour water on it, and let it lie to acquire some hardness before you work it; then change the water, and beat it with flat boards so perfectly that not the least taste of the butter-milk remain, and that the water, which must be often changed, shall be quite clear in colour. Then work some salt into it, weigh, and make it into forms; throw them into cold water in an earthen pan and cover. You will then have very nice and cool butter in the hottest weather. It requires more working in hot than in cold weather: but in neither should be left with a particle of buttermilk, or a sour taste, as is sometimes done.

To preserve Butter.

Take two parts of the best common salt, one part good loaf-sugar, and one part saltpetre; beat them *well* together. To sixteen ounces of butter thoroughly cleansed from the milk, put one ounce of this composition; work it well, and pot down when become firm and cold.

The butter thus preserved is the better for keeping, and should not be used under a month. This article should be kept from the air, and is best in pots of the best glazed earth, that will hold from ten to fourteen pounds each.

To preserve butter for Winter, the best way.

When the butter has been prepared as above directed, take two parts of the best common salt, one part of *good* loaf-sugar, and one part of saltpetre, beaten and blended well together. Of this composition put one ounce to sixteen ounces of butter, and work it well together in a mass. Press it into the pans after the butter is become cool; for

Digitized by Google

friction, though it be not touched by the hands, will soften it. The pans should hold ten or twelve pounds each. On the top put some salt; and when that is turned to brine, if not enough to cover the butter entirely, add some strong salt and water. It requires only then to be covered from the dust.

To manage Cream for Whey Butter.

Set the whey one day and night, skim it, and so till you have enough: then boil it, and pour it into a pan or two of cold water. As the cream rises, skim it till no more comes; then churn it. Where new-milk cheese is made daily, whey butter for common and present use may be made to advantage.

To scald Cream.

In winter let the milk stand twenty-four hours, in the summer twelve at least; then put the milk-pan on a hot hearth, if you have one; if not, set it in a wide brass kettle of water large enough to receive the pan. It must remain on the fire till quite hot, but on no account boil, or there will be a skim instead of cream upon the milk. You will know when done enough, by the undulations on the surface looking thick, and having a ring round the pan the size of the bottom. The time required to scald cream depends on the size of the pan and the heat of the fire; the slower the better. Remove the pan into the dairy when done, and skim it next day. In cold weather it may stand thirty-six hours, and never less than two meals.

The butter is usually made in England of cream thus prepared, and if properly it is very firm.

Buttermilk,

If made of sweet cream, is a delicious and most wholesome food. Those who can relish sour buttermilk, find it still more light; and it is reckoned more beneficial in consumptive cases.

Buttermilk if not very sour, is also as good as cream, to eat with fruit, if sweetened with white sugar, and mixed with a very little milk. It likewise does equally for cakes and rice-puddings, and of course it is economical to churn before the cream is too stale for any thing but to feed pigs.

To keep Milk and Cream.

In hot weather, when it is difficult to preserve milk from

Digitized by Google

becoming sour, and spoiling the cream, it may be kept perfectly sweet by scalding the new milk very gently, without boiling, and setting it by in the earthen dish, or pan that it is done in. This method is pursued in England; and for butter, and eating, would equally answer in small quantities for coffee, tea, &c. Cream already skimmed may be kept twenty-four hours if scalded without sugar; and by adding to it as much powdered lump-sugar as shall make it pretty sweet, will be good two days, keeping it in a cool place.

Syrup of Cream

May be preserved as above in the proportion of a pound and quarter of sugar to a pint of perfectly fresh cream; keep it in a cool place for two or three hours; then put it in one or two ounce phials, and cork it close. It will keep good thus for several weeks, and will be found very useful in voyages.

Curds and Whey, as in Italy.

Take a number of the rough coats that line the gizzards of turkeys and fowls; clean them from the pebbles they contain: rub them well with salt, and hang them to dry. This makes a more tender and delicate curd than common rennet. When to be used, break off some bits of the skin, and put on it some boiling water; in eight or nine hours use the liquor as you do other rennet.

To choose Butter at Market.

Put a knife into the butter if salt, and smell it when drawn out; if there is any thing rancid or unpleasant, it is bad. Being made at different times, the layers in casks will vary greatly; and you will not easily come at the goodness but by unhooping the cask, and trying it, between the staves. Fresh butter ought to smell like a nosegay, and be of an equal colour all through; if sour in smell, it has not been sufficiently washed; if veiny and open, it is probably mixed with staler or an inferior sort.

POULTRY-YARD.

Management of Fowls.

In order to have fine fowls, it is necessary to choose a good breed, and have proper care taken of them. The Canton breed is thought highly of; and it is certainly desirable to have a fine large kind, but people differ in their

Digitized by Google

opinion of which is best. The black are very juicy; but do not answer so well for boiling, as their legs partake of their colour. They should be fed as nearly as possible at the same hour and place. Potatoes boiled, unskinned in a little water, and then cut, and either wet with skimmed milk or not, form one of the best foods. Turkeys and fowls thrive amazingly on them. The milk must not be sour.

The best age for setting a hen, is from two to five years; and you should remark which hens make the best brooders, and keep those to laying who are giddy and careless of their young. In justice to the animal creation however, it must be observed, there are but few instances of bad parents for the time their nursing is necessary.

Hens sit twenty days. Convenient places should be provided for their laying, as these will be proper for sitting likewise. If the hen-house is not secured from vermin, the eggs will be sucked, and the fowls destroyed.

Those hens are usually preferred which have tufts of feathers on their heads; those that crow are not looked upon as profitable. Some fine young fowls should be reared every year, to keep up a stock of good breeders; and by this attention, and removing bad layers and careless nurses, you will have a chance of a good stock.

Let the hens lay some time before you set them, which should be done from the end of February to the beginning of May. While hens are laying, feed them well, and sometimes with oats.

Broods of chickens are hatched all through the summer, but those that come out very late require much care till they have gained some strength.

If the eggs of any other sort are put under a hen with some of her own, observe to add her own as many days after the others as there is a difference in the length of their sitting. A turkey and duck sit thirty days. Choose large clear eggs to put her upon, and such a number as she can properly cover. If very large eggs, there are sometimes two yolks, and of course neither will be productive. Ten or twelve are quite enough.

A hen-house should be large and high; and should be frequently cleaned out, or the vermin of fowls will in-

Digitized by Google

crease greatly. But hens must not be disturbed while sitting; for if frightened, they sometimes forsake their nests. Wormwood and rue should be planted plentifully about their houses; boil some of the former, and sprinkle it about the floor which should be of smooth earth, not paved. The windows of the house should be open to the rising sun, and a hole must be left at the door, to let the smaller fowls go in; the larger may be let in and out by opening the door. There should be a small sliding board to shut down when the fowls are gone to roost; which would prevent the small beasts of prey from committing ravages, and a good strong door and lock may possibly, in some measure, prevent the depredations of human enemies.

When some of the chickens are hatched long before the others, it may be necessary to keep them in a basket of wool till the others come forth. The day after they are hatched, give them some crumbs of white bread, and small (or rather cracked) grits soaked in milk. As soon as they have gained a little strength, feed them with curd, cheese-parings cut small, boiled corn, or any soft food, but nothing sour; and give them clean water twice a-day. Keep the hen under a pen till the young have strength to follow her about, which will be in two or three weeks; and be sure to feed her well.

The food of fowls goes first into their crop, which softens it; and then passes into the gizzard, which by constant friction macerates it: and this is facilitated by small stones, which are generally found there, and which help to digest the food.

The pip in fowls is occasioned by drinking dirty water, or taking filthy food. A white thin scale on the tongue, is the symptom. Pull the scale off with your nail, and rub the tongue with some salt; and the complaint will be removed.

It answers well to pay some boy employed in the farm or stable, so much a hundred for the eggs he brings in. It will be his interest then to save them from being purloined, which nobody but one in his situation can prevent; and six or eight cents a hundred will be buying eggs cheap.

To Fatten Fowls or Chickens in four or five days.

Set rice over the fire with skimmed milk, only as much

Digitized by Google

as will serve one day. Let it boil till the rice is quite swelled out: you may add a tea-spoonful or two of sugar, but it will do well without. Feed them three times a-day, in common pans, giving them only as much as will quite fill them at once. When you put fresh, let the pans be set in water, that no sourness may be conveyed to the fowls, as that prevents them from fattening. Give them clean water, or the milk of the rice, to drink; but the less wet the latter is when perfectly soaked, the better. By this method the flesh will have a clear whiteness which no other food gives; and when it is considered how far a pound of rice will go, and how much time is saved by this mode, it will be found to be cheap. The pen should be daily cleaned, and no food given for sixteen hours before poultry be killed.

To choose eggs at Market, and preserve them.

Put the large end of the egg to your tongue; if it feels warm it is new. In new-laid eggs, there is a small division of the skin from the shell, which is filled with air, and is perceptible to the eye at the end. On looking through them against the sun or a candle, if fresh, eggs will be pretty clear. If they shake they are not fresh.

Eggs may be bought cheapest when the hens first begin to lay in the spring, before they sit; in fall and winter they become dear. They may be preserved fresh by dipping them in boiling water and instantly taking them out, or by oiling the shell, either of which ways is to prevent the air passing through it: or kept on shelves with small holes to receive one in each, and be turned every other day; or close packed in a keg, and covered with strong lime-water.

Feathers.

In towns, poultry being usually sold ready picked, the feathers, which may occasionally come in small quantities, are neglected; but orders should be given to put them into a tub free from damp, and as they dry to change them into paper bags, a few in each; they should hang in a dry kitchen to season; fresh ones must not be added to those in part dried, or they will occasion a musty smell, but they should go through the same process. In a few months they will be fit to add to beds, or to make pillows, without

Digitized by Google

the usual mode of drying them in a cool oven, which may be pursued if they are wanted before five or six months.

Ducks

Generally begin to lay in the month of February or March. Their eggs should be daily taken away except one, till they seem inclined to sit; then leave them and see that there are enough. They require no attention while sitting, except to give them food at the time they come out to seek it: and there should be water placed at a moderate distance from them, that their eggs may not be spoiled by their long absence in seeking it. Twelve or thirteen eggs are enough; in an early season it is best to set them under a hen: and then they can be kept from water till they have a little strength to bear it, which in very cold weather they cannot do so well. They should be put under cover, especially in a wet season; for though water is the natural element of ducks, yet they are apt to be killed by the cramp before they are covered with feathers to defend them.

Ducks should be accustomed to feed and rest at one place, which would prevent their straggling too far to lay. Places near the water to lay in are advantageous; and these might be small wooden houses, with a partition in the middle, and a door at each end. They eat any thing: and when to be fattened, must have plenty, however coarse, and in three weeks they will be fat.

Geese

Require little expense; as they chiefly support themselves on commons or in lanes, where they can get water. The largest are esteemed best, as also are the white and grey. The pied and dark-coloured are not so good. Thirty days are generally the time the goose sits, but in warm weather she will sometimes hatch sooner. Give them plenty of food, such as scalded bran and light oats; and as soon as the goslins are hatched, keep them housed for eight or ten days, and feed them with barley-meal, bran, curds, &c. For green-geese, begin to fatten them at six or seven weeks old, and feed them as above. Stubble-geese require no fattening if they have the run of good fields.

Turkeys

Are very tender when young. As soon as hatched, put three pepper-corns down their throat. Great care is ne-

Digitized by Google

cessary to their well being, because the hen is so careless that she will walk about with one chick, and leave the remainder, or even tread upon and kill them. Turkeys are violent eaters; and must therefore be left to take charge of themselves in general, except one good feed a-day. The hen sits twenty-five or thirty days; and the young ones must be kept warm, as the least cold or damp kills them. They must be fed often; and at a distance from the hen, who will eat every thing from them. They should have curds, green-cheese parings cut small, boiled corn, and bread and milk with chopped wormwood in it; and their drink milk and water, but not left to be sour. All young fowls are a prey for vermin, therefore they should be kept in a safe place where none can come; weasels, ferrets, &c. creep in at very small crevices.

Let the hen be under a coop, in a warm place exposed to the sun, for the first three or four weeks; and the young should not be suffered to go out in the dew at morning or evening. Twelve eggs are enough to put under a turkey: and when she is about to lay, lock her up till she has laid every morning. They usually begin to lay in March, and sit in April. Feed them near the hen-house; and give them a little meat in the evening, to accustom them to roosting there. Fatten them with boiled corn, sodden oats or barley for the first fortnight, and the last fortnight give them as above, and rice swelled with warm milk over the fire twice a-day. The flesh will be beautifully white and fine-flavoured. The common way is to cram them, but they are so ravenous that it seems unnecessary, if they are not suffered to go far from home, which makes them poor.

Pea Fowl.

Feed them as you do turkeys. They are so shy that they are seldom found for some days after hatching: and it is very wrong to pursue them, as many ignorant people do, in the idea of bringing them home; for it only causes the hen to carry the young ones through dangerous places, and by hurrying she treads upon them. The cock kills all the young chickens he can get at, by one blow on the centre of the head with his bill; and he does the same by his own brood before the feathers of the crown come out.

Digitized by Google

Nature therefore impels the hen to keep them out of his way till the feathers rise.

Guinea Hens

Lay a great number of eggs; and if you can discover the nest, it is best to put them under common hens, which are better nurses. They require great warmth, quiet, and careful feeding with rice or corn swelled with milk, or bread soaked in it. Put two pepper-corns down their throat when first hatched.

Pigeons

Bring two young ones at a time; and breed every month, if well looked after, and plentifully fed. They should be kept very clean, and the bottom of the dove-cote be strewed with sand once a-month at least. Tares and white peas are their proper food. They should have plenty of fresh water in their house or near it. Other birds are apt to come among them, and suck the eggs. Vermin likewise are their great enemies, and destroy them. If the breed should be too small, put a few tame pigeons of the common kind, and of their own colour, among them. Observe not to have too large a proportion of cock-birds; for they are quarrelsome, and will soon thin the dove-cote.

Pigeons are fond of salt, and it keeps them in health. Lay a large heap of clay near the house, and let the salt-brine that may be done with in the family be poured upon it.

Bay-salt and cummin-seeds mixed is a universal remedy for the disease of pigeons. The backs and breasts are sometimes scabby: in which case, take a quarter of a pound of bay-salt, and as much common salt; a pound of fennel-seeds, a pound of dill-seed, as much cummin-seed, and an ounce of assafœtida; mix all with a little wheat flour, and some fine worked clay; when all are well beaten together, put it into two earthen pots, and bake them in the oven. When cold, put them on the table in the dove-cot; the pigeons will eat it, and thus be cured.

Rabbits.

The wild ones have the finest flavour, unless great care is taken to keep the tame delicately clean. The tame one brings forth every month, and must be allowed to go with the buck as soon as she has kindled. The sweetest hay,

Digitized by Google

oats, beans, sow-thistle, parsley, carrot-tops, cabbage-leaves, and bran, fresh and fresh, should be given to them. If not very well attended, their stench will destroy themselves, and be very unwholesome to all who live near them; but attention will prevent this inconvenience.

PART XII.

COOKERY FOR THE SICK, AND FOR THE POOR.

SICK COOKERY.

General Remarks.

THE following pages will contain cookery for the sick; it being of more consequence to support those whose bad appetite will not allow them to take the necessary nourishment, than to stimulate that of persons in health.

It may not be unnecessary to advise that a choice be made of the things most likely to agree with the patient; that a change be provided; that some one at least be always ready; that not too much of those be made at once, which are not likely to keep, as invalids require variety; and that they should succeed each other in different forms and flavours.

A clear Broth that will keep long.

Put the mouse-round of beef, a knuckle-bone of veal, and a few shanks of mutton, into a deep pan, and cover close with a dish or coarse crust: bake till the beef is done enough for eating, with only as much water as will cover. When cold, cover it close in a cool place. When to be used, give what flavour may be approved.

A quick-made Broth.

Take a bone or two of a neck or loin of mutton, take off the fat and skin, set it on the fire in a small tin sauce-pan that has a cover, with three quarters of a pint of water, the meat being first beaten, and cut in thin bits; put a bit of thyme and parsley, and, if approved, a slice of onion. Let it boil very quick, skim it nicely; take off the cover, if

Digitized by Google

likely to be too weak; else cover it. Half an hour is sufficient for the whole process.

A very supporting Broth against any kind of weakness.

Boil, two pounds of loin of mutton, with a very large handful of sweet herbs in two quarts of water, to one. Take off part of the fat. Any roots may be added. Take half a pint three or four times a-day.

A very nourishing Veal Broth.

Put the knuckle of a leg or shoulder of veal, with very little meat to it, an old fowl, and four shank-bones of mutton extremely well soaked and bruised, three blades of mace, ten pepper-corns, an onion, and a large bit of bread, and three quarts of water, into a stew-pot that covers close, and simmer in the slowest manner after it has boiled up, and been skimmed; or bake it; strain, and take off the fat. Salt as wanted. It will require four hours.

Broth of Beef, Mutton, and Veal.

Put two pounds of lean beef, one pound of scrag of veal, one pound of scrag of mutton, sweet herbs, and ten pepper-corns, into a nice tin sauce-pan, with five quarts of water; simmer to three quarts, and clear from the fat when cold. Add one onion if approved.

Soup and broth made of different meats, are more supporting, as well as better flavoured.

To remove the fat, take it off when cold as clean as possible; and if there be still any remaining, lay a bit of clean blotting or cap paper on the broth when in the basin, and it will take up every particle.

Calves' feet Broth.

Boil two feet in three quarts of water, to half; strain and set it by; when to be used, take off the fat, put a large tea-cupful of the jelly into a saucepan, with half a glass of sweet wine, a little sugar and nutmeg, and heat it up till it be ready to boil, then take a little of it, and beat by degrees to the yolk of an egg, and adding a bit of butter, the size of a nutmeg, stir it altogether, but dont let it boil. Grate a bit of fresh lemon-peel into it.

Another.—Boil two calves' feet, two ounces of veal, and two of beef, the bottom of a small loaf, two or three blades of mace, half a nutmeg sliced, and a little salt, in three quarts of water, to three pints; strain, and take off the fat.

Digitized by Google

Chicken Broth.

Put the body and legs of the fowl that chicken-panada was made of, as in *page* 270, after taking off the skin and rump, into the water it was boiled in, with one blade of mace, one slice of onion, and ten white pepper-corns. Simmer till the broth be of a pleasant flavour. If not water enough, add a little. Beat a quarter of an ounce of sweet almonds with a tea-spoonful of water, fine, boil it in the broth, strain, and when cold, remove the fat.

Eel Broth.

Clean half a pound of small eels, and set them on with three pints of water, some parsley, one slice of onion, a few pepper-corns; let them simmer till the eels are broken, and the broth good. Add salt, and strain it off.

The above should make three half-pints of broth.

Beef tea.

Cut a pound of fleshy beef in thin slices; simmer with a quart of water twenty minutes, after it has once boiled, and been skimmed. Season, if approved: but it has generally only salt.

Restorative Pork Jelly.

Take a leg of well-fed pork, just as cut up, beat it, and break the bone. Set it over a gentle fire, with three gallons of water, and simmer to one. Let half an ounce of mace, and the same of nutmegs, strew in it. Strain through a fine sieve. When cold, take off the fat. Give a chocolate-cup the first and the last thing, and at noon, putting salt to taste.

Shank Jelly.

Soak twelve shanks of mutton four hours, then brush and scour them very clean. Lay them in a saucepan with three blades of mace, an onion, twenty Jamaica and thirty or forty black peppers, a bunch of sweet herbs, and a crust of bread made very brown by toasting. Pour three quarts of water to them, and set them on a hot hearth close-covered: let them simmer as gently as possible for five hours, then strain it off, and put it in a cold place.

This may have the addition of a pound of beef, if approved, for flavour. It is a remarkably good thing for people who are weak.

Arrow-root Jelly.

If genuine, is very nourishing, especially for weak bow-

Digitized by Google

ols. Put into a saucepan half a pint of water, a glass of sherry, or a spoonful of brandy, grated nutmeg and fine sugar; boil once up, then mix it by degrees into a dessert-spoonful of arrow-root, previously rubbed smooth with two spoonfuls of cold water; then return the whole into the saucepan; stir and boil it three minutes.

Tapioca Jelly.

Choose the largest sort, pour cold water on to wash it two or three times, then soak it in fresh water five or six hours, and simmer it in the same until it become quite clear; then put lemon juice, wine, and sugar. The peel should have been boiled in it. It thickens very much.

An excellent Jelly.

Take rice, sago, pearl-barley, hartshorn shavings, each an ounce; simmer with three pints of water to one, and strain it. When cold it will be a jelly; of which give, dissolved in wine, milk, or broth, in change with other nourishment.

Panada made in five minutes.

Set a little water on the fire with a glass of white wine, some sugar, and a scrape of nutmeg and lemon-peel; mean-while grate some crumbs of bread. The moment the mixture boils up, keeping it still on the fire, put the crumbs in and let it boil as fast as it can. When of a proper thickness just to drink, take it off.

Another.—Make as above, but instead of a glass of wine put in a tea-spoonful of rum, and a bit of butter; sugar as above. This is a most pleasant mess.

Another.—Put to the water a bit of lemon-peel, mix the crumbs in, and when nearly boiled enough, put some lemon or orange syrup. Observe to boil all the ingredients; for if any be added after, the panada will break, and not jelly.

Chicken Panada.

Boil it till about three parts ready, in a quart of water, take off the skin, cut the white meat off when cold, and put into a marble mortar: pound it to a paste with a little of the water it was boiled in, season with a little salt, a grate of nutmeg, and the least bit of lemon-peel. Boil gently for a few minutes to the consistency you like; it should be such as you can drink, though tolerably thick.

Digitized by Google

This conveys great nourishment in small compass.

Sippets, when the stomach will not receive meat.

On an extreme hot plate put two or three sippets of bread, and pour over them some gravy from beef, mutton, or veal, if there is no butter in the dish. Sprinkle a little salt over.

Eggs.

An egg broken into a cup of tea, or beaten and mixed with a basin of milk, makes a breakfast more supporting than tea solely.

An egg divided, and the yolk and white beaten separately, then mixed with a glass of wine, will afford two very wholesome draughts, and prove lighter than when taken together.

Eggs very little boiled, or poached taken in small quantity, convey much nourishment; the yolk only, when dressed, should be eaten by invalids.

A great restorative.

Bake two calves' feet in two pints of water, and the same quantity of new milk, in a jar close covered, three hours and a half. When cold remove the fat.

Give a large tea-cupful the last and first thing. Whatever flavour is approved, give it by baking in it lemon-peel, cinnamon, or mace. Add sugar after.

Another.—Simmer six sheep's trotters, two blades of mace, a little cinnamon, lemon-peel, a few hartshorn shavings, and a little isinglass, in two quarts of water to one; when cold, take off the fat, and give near half a pint twice a-day, warming it with a little new mik.

Another.—Boil one ounce of isinglass-shavings, forty Jamaica peppers, and a bit of brown crust of bread, in a quart of water to a pint and strain it.

This makes a pleasant jelly to keep in the house; of which a large spoonful may be taken in wine and water, milk, tea, soup, or any way.

Another, a most pleasant Draught.—Boil a quarter of an ounce of isinglass-shavings with a pint of new milk, to half: add a bit of sugar, and for change a bitter almond.

Give this at bed-time, not too warm.

Dutch flummery, blamange, and jellies, as directed in *pages* 189, 190, and 197, or less rich according to judgment.

Digitized by Google

Caudle.

Make a fine smooth gruel; strain it when boiled well, stir it at times till cold. When to be used, add sugar, wine, and lemon-peel, with nutmeg. Some like a spoonful of brandy besides the wine; others like lemon-juice.

Another.—Boil up half a pint of fine gruel, with a bit of butter the size of a large nutmeg, a large spoonful of brandy, the same of white wine, a bit of sugar, a bit of lemon-peel and nutmeg.

Another.—Into a pint of fine gruel, not thick, put, while it is boiling hot, the yolk of an egg beaten with sugar, and mixed with a large spoonful of cold water, a glass of wine and nutmeg. Mix by degrees. It is very agreeable and nourishing. Some like gruel, with a glass of table-beer, sugar, &c. with or without a tea-spoonful of brandy.

Cold Caudle.

Boil a quart of spring-water; when cold, add the yolk of an egg, the juice of a small lemon, six spoonfuls of sweet wine, sugar to your taste, and syrup of lemons one ounce.

A Flour Caudle.

Into five large spoonfuls of the purest water, rub smooth one dessert-spoonful of fine flour. Set over the fire five spoonfuls of new milk, and put two bits of sugar into it: the moment it boils, pour into it the flour and water: and stir it over a slow fire twenty minutes. It is a nourishing and gently astringent food. This is an excellent food for babies who have weak bowels.

Rice Caudle.

When the water boils, pour into it some grated rice mixed with a little cold water; when of a proper consistence, add sugar, lemon-peel, and cinnamon, and a glass of brandy to a quart. Boil all smooth.

Another.—Soak some rice in water an hour, strain it, and put two spoonfuls of the rice into a pint and a quarter of milk; simmer till it will pulp through a sieve, then put the pulp and milk into a saucepan, with a bruised clove and a bit of white sugar. Simmer ten minutes; if too thick, add a spoonful or two of milk; and serve with thin toast.

To mull Wine.

Boil some spice in a little water till the flavour is gained, then add an equal quantity of port, Madeira, or sherry,

Digitized by Google

some sugar and nutmeg; boil together, and serve with toast.

Another way.—Boil a bit of cinnamon and some grated nutmeg a few minutes, in a large tea-cupful of water; then pour to it a pint of port wine, and add sugar to your taste: beat it up and it will be ready.

Or it may be made of good home-made wine.

To make Coffee.

Put two ounces of fresh-ground coffee, of the best quality, into a coffee-pot, and pour eight coffee-cups of boiling water on it; let it boil six minutes; pour out a cupful two or three times, and return it again; then put two or three isinglass-chips into it, and pour one large spoonful of boiling water on it; boil it five minutes more, and set the pot by the fire to keep hot for ten minutes, and you will have coffee of a beautiful clearness.

Fine cream should always be served with coffee, and either pounded sugar-candy, or fine sugar.

If for foreigners, or those who like it extremely strong, make only eight dishes from three ounces. If not fresh roasted, lay it before a fire until perfectly hot and dry; or you may put the smallest bit of fresh butter into a preserving-pan of a small size, and when hot, throw the coffee in it, and toss it about until it be freshened, letting it be cold before ground.

Coffee Milk.

Boil a dessert-spoonful of ground coffee, in nearly a pint of milk, a quarter of an hour; then put into it a shaving or two of isinglass, and clear it; let it boil a few minutes, and set it on the side of the fire to grow fine.

This is a very fine breakfast; it should be sweetened with sugar of a good quality.

Chocolate.

Those who use much of this article, will find the following mode of preparing it both useful and economical:

Cut a cake of chocolate in very small bits; put a pint of water into the pot, and, when it boils, put in the above; mill it off the fire until quite melted, then on a gentle fire till it boil; pour it into a basin, and it will keep in a cool place eight or ten days, or more. When wanted, put a spoonful or two into milk, boil it with sugar, and mill it well.

Digitized by Google

This is a very good breakfast or supper.

Cocoa

Is a light wholesome breakfast.

Milk-Porridge.

Make a fine gruel of cracked corn, long boiled; strain off; either add cold milk, or warm with milk, as may be approved. Serve with toast.

French Milk-Porridge.

Stir some oatmeal and water together, let it stand to be clear, and pour off the latter; pour fresh upon it, stir it well, let it stand till next day; strain through a fine sieve, and boil the water, adding milk while doing. The proportion of water must be small.

This is much ordered, with toast, for the breakfast of weak persons, abroad.

Ground-Rice Milk.

Boil one spoonful of ground rice, rubbed down smooth, with three half-pints of milk, a bit of cinnamon, lemon-peel, and nutmeg. Sweeten when nearly done.

Sago.

To prevent the earthy taste, soak it in cold water an hour; pour that off, and wash it well; then add more, and simmer gently till clear, with lemon-peel and spice, if approved. Add wine and sugar, and boil all up together.

Sago Milk.

Cleanse as above, and boil it slowly, and wholly with new milk. It swells so much, that a small quantity will be sufficient for a quart, and when done it will be diminished to about a pint. It requires no sugar or flavouring.

Asses' Milk

Far surpasses any imitation of it that can be made. It should be milked into a glass that is kept warm by being in a basin of hot water.

The fixed air that it contains gives some people a pain in the stomach. At first a tea-spoonful of rum may be taken with it, but should only be put in the moment it is to be swallowed.

Artificial Asses' Milk.

Boil together a quart of water, a quart of new milk, an ounce of white sugar-candy, half an ounce of eringo-root, and half an ounce of conserve of roses, till half be wasted.

Digitized by Google

This is astringent; therefore proportion the doses to the effect, and the quantity to what will be used while sweet.

Another.—Mix two spoonfuls of boiling water, two of milk, and an egg well beaten; sweeten with pounded white sugar-candy. This may be taken twice or thrice a-day.

Another.—Boil two ounces of hartshorn-shavings, two ounces of pearl-barley, two ounces of candied eringo-root, and one dozen of snails that have been bruised, in two quarts of water, to one. Mix with an equal quantity of new milk, when taken, twice a-day.

Water Gruel.

Put a large spoonful of oatmeal or fine indian meal by degrees into a pint of water, and when smooth boil it.

Another way.—Rub smooth a large spoonful of oat, or fine indian meal, with two of water, and pour it into a pint of boiling on the fire; stir it well, and boil it quick; but take care it does not boil over. In a quarter of an hour strain it off; and add salt and a bit of butter when eaten. Stir until the butter be incorporated.

Barley Gruel.

Wash four ounces of pearl-barley; boil it in two quarts of water and a stick of cinnamon, till reduced to a quart; strain, and return it into the sauce-pan with sugar, and three quarters of a pint of port-wine. Heat up, and use as wanted.

A very agreeable Drink.

Into a tumbler of fresh cold water, pour a table-spoonful of capillaire, and the same of good vinegar.

Tamarinds, currants fresh or in jelly, or scalded currants or cranberries, make excellent drinks; with a little sugar or not, as may be agreeable.

A refreshing Drink in a Fever.

Put a little tea-sage, two sprigs of balm, and a *little* sorrel, into a stone jug, having first washed and dried them; peel thin a small lemon, and clear from the white; slice it, and put a bit of the peel in; then pour in three pints of boiling water, sweeten, and cover it close.

Another Drink.—Wash extremely well an ounce of pearl-barley; shift it twice, then put to it three pints of water, an ounce of sweet almonds beaten fine, and a bit of

Digitized by Google

lemon-peel; boil till you have a smooth liquor, then put in a little syrup of lemons and capillaire.

Another.—Boil three pints of water with an ounce and a half of tamarinds, three ounces of currants and two ounces of stoned raisins, till near a third be consumed. Strain it on a bit of lemon-peel, which remove in an hour, as it gives a bitter taste if left long.

A most pleasant Drink.

Put a tea-cupful of cranberries into a cup of water, and mash them. In the mean time boil two quarts of water with one large spoonful of corn or oatmeal and a bit of lemon-peel; then add the cranberries, and as much fine sugar as shall leave a smart flavour of the fruit; and a quarter of a pint of sherry, or less, as may be proper; boil all for half an hour hour, and strain off.

Soft and fine Draught for those who are weak and have a Cough.

Beat a fresh-laid egg, and mix it with a quarter of a pint of new milk warmed, a large spoonful of capillaire or noyeau, the same of rose-water, and a little nutmeg scraped. Dont warm it after the egg is put in. Take it the first and last thing.

Toast and Water.

Toast slowly, a thin piece of bread till extremely brown and hard, but not the least black; then plunge it into a jug of cold water, and cover it over an hour before used. This is of particular use in weak bowels. It should be of a fine brown colour before drinking it.

Barley water.

Wash a handful of common barley, then simmer it gently in three pints of water with a bit of lemon peel.

This is a very pleasant drink.

Another way.—Boil an ounce of pearl-barley a few minutes to cleanse, then put on it a quart of water, simmer an hour: when half done, put into it a bit of fresh lemon-peel, and one bit of sugar. If likely to be too thick, you may put another quarter of a pint of water. Lemon-juice may be added, if chosen.

Lemon-water, a delightful Drink.

Put two slices of lemon thinly pared into a tea-pot, a little bit of the peel, and a bit of sugar; pour in a pint of boiling water, and stop it close two hours.

Digitized by Google

Apple Water.

Cut two large apples in slices, and pour a quart of boiling water on them; or on roasted apples; strain in two or three hours, and sweeten lightly.

Raspberry-vinegar Water.

(See *page* 230.) This is one of the most delightful drinks that can be made.

Whey.

That of cheese is a very wholesome drink, especially when the cows are in fresh herbage.

White-wine Whey.

Put half a pint of new milk on the fire, the moment it boils up, pour in as much sound raisin-wine as will completely turn it, and it looks clear; let it boil up, then set the saucepan aside till the curd subsides, and do not stir it. Pour the whey off, and add to it half a pint of boiling water, and a bit of white sugar. Thus you will have a whey perfectly cleared of milky particles, and as weak as you choose to make it.

Vinegar and Lemon Wheys.

Pour into boiling milk as much vinegar or lemon-juice as will make a small quantity quite clear, dilute with hot water to an agreeable smart acid, and put a bit or two of sugar. This is less heating than if made of wine; and if only to excite perspiration, answers as well.

Butter milk with Bread or without.

It is most wholesome when sour, as being less likely to be heavy; but most agreeable when made of sweet cream.

Sweet Buttermilk.

Take the milk from the cow into a small churn, in about ten minutes begin churning, and continue till the flakes of butter swim about pretty thick, and the milk is discharged of all the greasy particles, and appears thin and blue. Strain it through a sieve, and drink it as frequently as possible.

It should form the whole of the patient's drink, and the food should be biscuits and rusks, in every way and sort; ripe and dried fruits of various kinds, when a decline is apprehended.

Baked and dried fruits, raisins in particular, make excellent suppers for invalids, with biscuits or common cake.

Digitized by Google

Orgeat.

Beat two ounces of almonds with a tea-spoonful of orange-flower water, and a bitter almond or two; then pour a quart of milk and water to the paste. Sweeten with sugar, or capillaire. This is a fine drink for those who have a tender chest; and in the gout it is highly useful, and with the addition of half an ounce of gum arabic, has been found to allay the painfulness of the attendant heat. Half a glass of brandy may be added if thought too cooling in the latter complaints, and the glass of orgeat, may be put into a basin of warm water.

Another orgeat, for company, is in *page* 225.

Orangeade, or Lemonade.

Squeeze the juice; pour boiling water on a little of the peel and cover close. Boil water and sugar to a thin syrup, and skim it. When all are cold, mix the juice, the infusion, and the syrup, with as much more water as will make a rich sherbet; strain through a jelly-bag. Or squeeze the juice, and strain it, and add water and capillaire.

Egg Wine.

Beat an egg, mix with it a spoonful of cold water; set on the fire a glass of white wine, half a glass of water, sugar, and nutmeg. When it boils, pour a little of it to the egg by degrees, till the whole be in, stirring it well; then return the whole into the sauce-pan, put it on a gentle fire, stir it one way for not more than a minute; for if it boil, or the egg be stale, it will curdle. Serve with toast.

Egg wine may be made as above, without warming the egg, and it is then lighter on the stomach, though not so pleasant to the taste.

COOKERY FOR THE POOR.

General Remarks and Hints.

I promised a few hints, to enable every family to assist the poor of their neighbourhood at a very trivial expense; and these may be varied or amended at the discretion of the mistress.

Where cows are kept, a jug of skimmed milk is a valuable present, and a very common one.

When the oven is hot, a large pudding may be baked, and given to a sick or young family: and thus made the trouble is little:—Into a deep coarse pan put half a pound of

Digitized by Google

rice, four ounces of coarse sugar or molasses, two quarts of milk, and two ounces of dripping; set it cold into the oven. It will take a good while, but be an excellent solid food.

A very good meal may be bestowed in a thing called brewis which is thus made:—Cut a very thick upper crust of bread, and put it into the pot where salt beef is boiling and near ready: it will attract some of the fat, and when swelled out, will be no unpalatable dish to those who rarely taste meat.

A baked Soup.

Put a pound of any kind of meat cut in slices; two onions, two carrots, ditto; two ounces of rice, a pint of split peas, or whole ones if previously soaked, pepper and salt, into an earthen jug or pan, and pour one gallon of water. Cover it very close, and bake it with the bread.

The cook should be charged to save the boiling of every piece of meat, ham, tongue, &c. however salt: and it is easy to use only a part of that, and the rest of fresh water, and by the addition of more vegetables, the bones of the meat used in the family, the pieces of meat that come from table on the plates, and rice, indian meal or barley, there will be some gallons of nutritious soup two or three times a-week. The bits of meat should be only warmed in the soup, and remain whole; the bones, &c. boiled till they yield their nourishment. If the things are ready to put in the boiler as soon as the meat is served, it will save lighting fire, and second cooking.

Take turnips, carrots, leeks, potatoes, the outer leaves of lettuce, celery, or any sort of vegetable that is at hand; cut them small, and throw in, with the thick part of peas, after they have been pulped for soup, cracked corn or coarse meal.

Should the soup be poor of meat, the long boiling of the bones, and different vegetables, will afford great nourishment. In every family there is some superfluity; and if it be prepared with cleanliness and care, the benefit will be very great to the receiver, and the satisfaction no less to the giver.

It very rarely happens that servants object to seconding the kindness of their superiors to the poor; but should the

Digitized by Google

cook in any family think the adoption of this plan too troublesome, a gratuity at the end of the winter might repay her, if the love of her fellow creatures failed of doing it a hundred fold. Did she readily enter into it, she would never wash away, as useless, the peas &c. of which soup or gruel had been made; broken potatoes, the green heads of celery, the necks and feet of fowls, and particularly the shanks of mutton, and various other articles which in preparing dinner for the family are thrown aside.

Fish affords great nourishment, and that not by the part eaten only, but the bones, heads, and fins, which contain an isinglass. When the fish is served, let the cook put by some of the water, and stew it in the above; as likewise add the gravy that is in the dish, until she obtain all the goodness. If to be eaten by itself, when it makes a delightful broth, she should add a very small bit of onion, some pepper, and a little rice-flour rubbed down smooth with it.

But strained, it makes a delicious improvement to the meat-soup, particularly for the sick; and when such are to be supplied, the milder parts of the spare bones and meat should be used for them, with little, if any, of the liquor of the salt meats.

The fat should not be taken off the broth or soup, as the poor like it, and are nourished by it.

An excellent Soup for the weekly.

Put two cow-heels, and a breast of mutton into a large pan with four ounces of rice, one onion, twenty Jamaica peppers, and twenty black, a turnip, a carrot, and four gallons of water; cover with brown paper, and bake six hours.

Sago.

Put a tea-cupful of sago into a quart of water, and a bit of lemon-peel; when thickened, grate some ginger, and add half a pint of raisin wine, brown sugar, and two spoonfuls of Geneva; boil all up together.

It is a most supporting thing for those whom disease has left very feeble.

Caudle for the Sick and Lying-in.

Set three quarts of water on the fire; mix smooth as much fine indian meal as will thicken the whole, with a

Digitized by Google

pint of cold water; when boiling, pour the latter in, and twenty Jamaica peppers in fine powder; boil to a good middling thickness; then add sugar, half a pint of well fermented table-beer, and a glass of gin. Boil all.

This mess twice, and once or twice of broth, will be of incalculable service.

There is not a better occasion for charitable commiseration than when a person is sick. A bit of meat or pudding sent unexpectedly has often been the means of recalling long-lost appetite.

Nor are the indigent alone the grateful receivers; for in the highest houses a real good sick-cook is rarely met with; and many who possess all the goods of fortune, have attributed the first return of health to an appetite excited by good *kitchen-physic* as it may be called.

PART XIII.

VARIOUS RECEIPTS, AND DIRECTIONS TO SERVANTS.

VARIOUS RECEIPTS.

To make soft Pomatum.

BEAT half a pound of unsalted fresh lard in common water; then soak and beat it in two rose-waters, drain it, and beat it with two spoonfuls of brandy; let it drain from this; add to it some essence of lemon, and keep it in small pots.

Another way.—Soak half a pound of clear beef-marrow, and a pound of unsalted fresh lard in water, two or three days, changing and beating it every day. Put it into a sieve; and when dry, into a jar, and the jar into a sauce-pan of water. When melted, pour it into a basin, and beat it with two spoonfuls of brandy; drain off the brandy; and then add essence of lemon, bergamot, or any other scent that is liked.

Hard Pomatum.

Prepare equal quantities of beef-marrow and mutton-suet as before, using the brandy to preserve it, and adding

Digitized by Google

the scent: then pour it into moulds, or if you have none, into phials of the size you choose the rolls to be of. When cold, break the bottles, clear away the glass carefully, and put paper round the rolls.

The true Court Plaister, for cuts, scratches, pimples, &c.

Cut the best isinglass in small pieces, and dissolve in brandy or rum, of good proof, so as to produce a strong viscid solution; spread this with a soft brush upon black or flesh coloured taffety, very thin but regular, when this first coat is quite dry, repeat a second and a third time, and after that a thin coat of Peruvian balsam, laid on in like manner.

To make Wash-balls.

Shave thin two pounds of new white soap into about a tea cupful of rose water; then pour as much boiling water on as will soften it. Put into a brass pan a pint of sweet oil, a little oil of almonds, half a pound of spermaceti, and set all over the fire till dissolved; then add the soap, and half an ounce of camphor that has first been reduced to powder by rubbing it in a mortar with a few drops of spirit of wine, or lavender-water, or any other scent. Boil ten minutes; then pour it into a basin, and stir it till it is quite thick enough to roll up into hard balls, which must then be done as soon as possible. If essence is used, stir it in quick after it is taken off the fire, that the flavour may not fly off.

Paste for Chopped Hands, and which will preserve them smooth by constant use.

Mix a quarter of a pound of unsalted hog's lard, which has been washed in common and then rose-water, with the yolks of two new-laid eggs, and a large spoonful of honey. Add as much fine oatmeal, or almond-paste, as will work into a paste.

Hungary Water.

To one pint of highly rectified spirit of wine, put an ounce of oil of rosemary, and two drachms of essence of ambergris; shake the bottle well several times, then let the cork remain out twenty-four hours. After a month, during which time shake it daily, put the water into small bottles.

Digitized by Google

Honey Water.

Take a pint of spirit as above, and three drachms of essence of ambergris; shake them well daily.

Lavender Water.

Take a pint of spirit as above, essential oil of lavender one ounce, essence of ambergris two drachms; put all into a quart bottle, and shake it extremely well.

An excellent Water to prevent hair from falling off, and to thicken it.

Put four pounds of unadulterated honey into a still, with twelve handfuls of the tendrils of vines, and the same quantity of rosemary-tops. Distil as cool and as slowly as possible. The liquor may be allowed to drop till it begins to taste sour.

Black Paper for drawing Patterns.

Mix and smooth lamp-black and sweet oil; with a bit of flannel, cover a sheet or two of large writing paper with this mixture; then daub the paper dry with a bit of fine linen, and keep it by for using in the following manner:

Put the black side on another sheet of paper, and fasten the corners together with a small pin. Lay on the back of the black paper the pattern to be drawn, and go over it with the point of a steel bodkin; the black paper will then leave the impression of the pattern on the under sheet, on which you must now draw it with ink.

If you draw patterns on cloth, or muslin do it with a pen dipped in a bit of stone blue, a bit of sugar, and a little water mixed smooth in a tea-cup, in which it will be always ready for use; if fresh, wet to a due consistence as wanted.

To cement broken China.

Beat lime into the mose impalpable powder, sift it through fine muslin: then tie some into a thin muslin; put on the *edges* of the broken china some white of egg, then dust some lime quickly on the *same*, and unite them exactly.

An excellent Stucco, which will adhere to Wood-work.

Take a bushel of the best stone-lime, a pound of yellow ochre, and a quarter of a pound of brown umber, all in fine powder. Mix them with a sufficient quantity of hot (but-

Digitized by Google

not boiling) water, to a proper thickness: and lay it on with a whitewash brush, which should be new. If the wall be quite smooth, one or two coats will do; but each must be dry before the next is put on. The month of March is the best season for doing this.

Mason's Washes for Stucco.

Blue.—To four pounds of blue vitriol, and a pound of the best whiting, put a gallon of water, in an iron or brass pot. Let it boil an hour, stirring it all the time. Then pour it into an earthen pan; and set it by for a day or two till the colour is settled. Pour off the water, and mix the colour with whitewasher's size. Wash the walls three or four times, according as is necessary.

Yellow.—Dissolve in soft water over the fire equal quantities separately of umber, bright ochre, and blue black. Then put it into as much white wash as you think sufficient for the work, some of each, and stir it all together. If either cast predominates, add more of the others till you have the proper tint.

The most beautiful white-wash is made by mixing the lime and size with skimmed milk instead of water.

To take Stains of any kind out of Linen.

Stains caused by Acids.—Wet the part and lay on it some salt of wormwood. Then rub it without diluting it with more water.

Another.—Let the cloth imbibe a little water without dipping, and hold the part over a lighted match at a due distance. The spots will be removed by the sulphureous gas.

Another way.—Tie up in stained part some pearl-ash; then scrape some soap into cold soft water to make a lather, and boil the linen till the stain disappears.

Stains of Wine, Fruit, &c. after they have been long in the Linen.—Rub the part on each side with soap. Then lay on a mixture of starch in cold water very thick; rub it well in, and expose the linen to the sun and air till the stain comes out. If not removed in three or four days, rub that off, and renew the process. When dry it may be sprinkled with a little water.

Many other stains may be taken out by dipping the linen in sour buttermilk, and drying it in a hot sun. Then wash it in cold water, and dry it, two or three times a-day

Digitized by Google

Iron-moulds should be wetted, then laid on a hot plate, and a little essential salt of lemons put on the part. If the linen becomes dry, wet it and renew the process; observing that the plate is kept boiling hot. Much of the powder sold under the name of salt of lemons is a spurious preparation; and therefore it is necessary to dip the linen in a good deal of water, and wash it as soon as the stain is removed, to prevent the part from being worn into holes by the acid.

To take out the Mildew.—Mix soft soap with starch powdered, half as much salt, and the juice of a lemon; lay it on the part on both sides with a painter's brush. Let it lie on the grass day and night till the stain comes out.

To make Flannels keep their colour and not shrink.

Put them into a pail, and pour boiling water on, letting them lie till cold, the first time of washing.

To preserve Furs and Woollen from Moths.

Let the former be occasionally combed while in use, and the latter be brushed and shaken. When not wanted, dry them first. let them be cool, then mix among them bitter apples from the apothecary's, in small muslin bags, sewing them in several folds of linen, carefully turned in at the edges, and keep from damp.

To dye the linings of Furniture, &c.

Buff or Salmon-colour, according to the depth of the hue.—Rub down on a pewter plate a little Spanish arnatto, and then boil it in a pail of water a quarter of an hour. Put into it two ounces of pot-ash, stir it round, and instantly put in the lining; stir it about all the time it is boiling, which must be five or six minutes; then put it into cold pump water, and hang the articles up singly without wringing. When almost dry, fold and mangle it.

Pink.—The calico must be washed extremely clean and be dry. Then boil it in two gallons of soft water, and four ounces of alum; take it out, and dry in the air. In the mean time boil in the alum-water two handfuls of wheat bran till quite slippery, and then strain it. Take two scruples of cochineal, and two ounces of argall finely pounded and sifted; mix with it the liquor by little at a time. Then put into the liquor the calico; and boil till it is almost wasted, moving it about. Take out the calico, and wash it in chamber-lye first, and in cold water af-

Digitized by Google

ter: then rinse it in water-starch strained, and dry it quick without hanging it in folds. Mangle it very highly, unless you have it calendered, which is best.

Blue.—Let the calico be washed clean and dried; then mix some of Scot's liquid blue in as much water as will be sufficient to cover the things to be dyed, and put some starch to it to give a light stiffness. Dry a bit to see whether the colour is deep enough; then set the linen, &c. into it, and wash it; then dry the articles singly, and mangle or callender them.

To dye Gloves to look like York tan or Limerick, according to the deepness of the dye.

Put some saffron into a pint of soft water boiling hot, and let it infuse all night; next morning wet the leather over with a brush. The tops should be sewn close to prevent the colour from getting in.

To dye White Gloves a beautiful Purple.

Boil four ounces of logwood, and two ounces of roche alum, in three pints of soft water till half wasted. Let it stand to be cold, after straining. Let the gloves be nicely mended; then with a brush do over them, and when dry repeat it. Twice is sufficient, unless the colour is to be very dark. When dry, rub off the loose dye with a coarse cloth. Beat up the white of an egg, and with a sponge rub it over the leather. The dye will stain the hands, but wetting them with vinegar will take it off, before they are washed.

A Liquor to wash Old Deeds, &c. on Paper or Parchment when the writing is obliterated, or when sunk, to make it legible.

Take five or six galls, bruise them, and put them into a pint of strong white wine; let it stand in the sun two days. Then dip a brush into the wine, and wash the part of the writing which is sunk: and by the colour you will see whether it is strong enough of the galls.

To prevent the Rot in Sheep.

Keep them in the pens till the dew is off the grass.

To prevent green Hay from firing.

Stuff a sack as full of straw or hay as possible; tie the mouth with a cord; and make the rick round the sack, drawing it up as the rick advances in height, and quite

Digitized by Google

out when finished. The funnel thus left in the centre preserves it.

To destroy Crickets.

Put Scotch snuff upon the holes where they come out.

DIRECTIONS TO SERVANTS.

To clean Calico Furniture when taken down for the summer.

Shake off all the loose dust, then lightly brush with a small long-haired furniture brush; after which wipe it closely with clean flannels, and rub it with dry bread.

If properly done, the curtains will look nearly as well as at first, and if the colour be not light, they will not require washing for years.

Fold in large parcels, and put carefully by.

While the furniture remains up, it should be preserved from the sun and air as much as possible, which injure delicate colours; and the dust may be blown off with bellows.

By the above mode curtains may be kept clean, even to use with the linings newly dipped.

To clean Plate.

Boil an ounce of prepared hartshorn-powder in a quart of water; while on the fire, put into it as much plate as the vessel will hold; let it boil a little, then take it out, drain it over the sauce-pan, and dry it over the fire. Put in more and serve the same till you have done. Then put into the water some clean linen rags till all is soaked up. When dry, they will serve to clean the plate, and are the very best things to clean the brass knockers, locks and finger-plates of doors. When the plate is quite dry, it must be rubbed bright with leather. This is a very nice mode. In many plate-powders there is a mixture of quicksilver, which is very injurious; and, among other disadvantages, it makes silver so brittle, that from a fall it will break.

To clean Looking-glasses.

Remove the fly-stains, and other soil, by a damp rag; then polish with woollen cloth and powder blue.

To preserve Gilding and clean it.

It is not possible to prevent flies from staining the gilding without covering it; before which, blow off the light dust, and pass a feather or clean brush over it: then with

Digitized by Google

stripes of paper cover the frames of your glasses, and dont remove it till the flies are gone.

Linen takes off the gilding, and deadens its brightness; it should therefore never be used for wiping it.

To clean Paint.

Never use a cloth, but take off the dust with a little long-haired brush, after blowing off the loose parts with the bellows. With care, paint will look well for a length of time. When soiled, dip a sponge or a bit of flannel into soda and water, wash it off quickly, and dry immediately, or the strength of the soda will eat off the colour.

When wainscot requires scouring, it should be done from the top downwards and the soda be prevented from running on the unclean part as much as possible, or marks will be made which will appear after the whole is finished. One person should dry with old linen as fast as the other had scoured off the dirt and washed the soda off.

To clean Paper Hangings.

First blow off the dust with the bellows. Divide a white loaf of eight days old into eight parts. Take the crust into your hand, and beginning at the top of the paper, wipe it downwards in the lightest manner with the crumb. Dont cross nor go upwards. The dirt of the paper and the crumbs will fall together. Observe, you must not wipe above half a yard at a stroke, and after doing all the upper part, go round again, beginning a little above where you left off. If you dont do it extremely lightly, you will make the dirt adhere to the paper.

It will look like new if properly done.

To give a fine Colour to Mahogany.

Let the tables be washed perfectly clean with vinegar, having first taken out any ink stains there may be with spirit of salt; but it must be used with the greatest care, and only touch the part affected, and be instantly washed off. Use the following liquid; into a pint of cold drawn linseed oil, put a little alkanet-root, and a little rose-pink, in an earthen vessel; let it remain all night, then stirring well, rub some of it all over the tables with a linen rag; when it has lain some time, rub it bright with linen cloths.

Eating-tables should be covered with mat, oil-cloth, or baize, to prevent staining, and be instantly rubbed when the dishes are taken off, while still warm.

Digitized by Google

To take Ink out of Mahogany.

Dilute half a tea-spoonful of oil of vitriol with a large spoonful of water, and touch the part with a feather; watch it, for if it stays too long it will leave a white mark. It is therefore better to rub it quick, and repeat if not quite removed.

To clean Floor-cloths.

Sweep, then wipe them with a flannel; and when all dust and spots are removed, rub with a waxed flannel, and then with a dry plain one; but use little wax, and rub only enough with the latter to give a little smoothness, or it may endanger falling.

Washing now and then with milk after the above sweeping and dry-rubbing them, give as beautiful a look, and they are less slippery.

To dust Carpets and Floors.

Sprinkle used tea-leaves on them, then sweep carefully. The former should not be swept frequently with a whisk brush, as it wears them fast; only once a week, and the other times with the leaves and a hair-brush.

Fine carpets should be gently done with a hair hand-brush, such as for clothes, on the knees.

To clean Carpets.

Take up the carpet, let it be well beaten, then laid down, and brushed on both sides with a hand-brush; turn it the right side upwards, and scour it with ox-gall, and soap and water, very clean, and dry it with linen cloths. Then lay it on grass, or hang it up to dry.

To give to Boards a beautiful appearance.

After washing them very nicely clean with soda and warm water, and a brush, wash them with a very large sponge and clean water. Both times, observe to leave no spot untouched; and clean straight up and down, not crossing from board to board; then dry with clean cloths, rubbing hard up and down in the same way.

The floor should not be often wetted, but very thoroughly when done; and once a week dry rubbed with hot sand, and a heavy brush, the right way of the boards.

The sides of stairs or passages on which are carpets, for floor-cloth, should be washed with sponge instead of linen or flannel, and the edges will not be soiled. Different spon-

Digitized by Google

ges should be kept for the two above uses; and those and the brushes should be well washed when done with, and kept in dry places.

To extract Oil from Boards or Stone.

Make a strong ley of pearl-ashes and soft water; and add as much unslaked lime as it will take up; stir it together, and then let it settle a few minutes; bottle it, and stop close; have ready some water to lower it as used, and scour the part with it. If the liquor should lie long on the boards, it will draw out the colour of them; therefore do it with care and expedition.

To blacken the fronts of Stone Chimney-pieces.

Mix oil-varnish with lamp-black, and a little spirit of turpentine to thin it to the consistence of paint. Wash the stone with soap and water very clean; then sponge it with clear water; and when perfectly dry, brush it over twice with this colour, letting it dry between the times. It looks extremely well. The lamp-black must be sifted first.

To preserve Irons from Rust.

Melt fresh *mutton-suet*, smear over the iron with it while hot; then dust it well with unslaked lime pounded, and tied up in a muslin. Irons so prepared will keep many months. Use no oil for them at any time, except salad oil; there being water in all other.

Fire-irons should be kept wrapt in baize, in a dry place, when not used.

Another way.—Beat into three pounds of unsalted hogs lard, two drams of camphor sliced thin, till it is dissolved; then take as much black-lead as will make it of the colour of broken steel. Dip a rag into it, and rub it thick on the stove, &c. and the steel will never rust, even if wet. When it is to be used, the grease must be washed off with hot water, and the steel be dried before polishing.

To take Rust out of Steel.

Cover the steel with sweet oil well rubbed on it, and in forty-eight hours use unslaked lime finely powdered, to rub until all the rust disappears.

To clean the Back of the Grate, the inner Hearth, and the fronts of Cast-Iron Stoves.

Boil about a quarter of a pound of the best black-lead, with a pint of small beer, and a bit of soap the size of a

Digitized by Google

walnut. When that is melted, dip a painter's brush, and wet the grate, having first brushed off all the soot and dust: then take a hard brush, and rub it till of a beautiful brightness.

Another way to clean Cast-Iron, and black Hearths.

Mix black-lead and whites of eggs well beaten together: dip a painter's brush, and wet all over, then rub it bright with a hard brush.

To take the Black off the bright Bars of polished Stoves in a few Minutes.

Rub them well with some of the following mixture on a bit of broad-cloth: when the dirt is removed, wipe them clean, and polish with glass, not sand-paper.

The mixture.—Boil slowly one pound of soft soap in two quarts of water, to one. Of this jelly take three or four spoonfuls, and mix to a consistence with emery. No. 3.

To clean Tin Covers, and Pewter Ware.

Get the finest whiting, which is only sold in large cakes, the small being mixed with sand; mix a little of it powdered, with the least drop of sweet oil, and rub well, and wipe clean; then dust some dry whiting in a muslin bag over, and rub bright with dry leather. The last is to prevent rust, which the cook must be careful to guard against by wiping dry, and putting by the fire when they come from the parlour; for if but once hung up without, the steam will rust the inside.

To prevent the creaking of a Door.

Rub a bit of soap on the hinges.

A strong Paste for Paper.

To two large spoonfuls of fine flour, put as much strong beer as will make it of a due consistence, and boil half an hour. Let it be cold before it is used.

Fine Blacking for Shoes.

Take four ounces of ivory black, three ounces of the coarsest sugar, a table spoonful of sweet oil, and a pint of small beer; mix them gradually cold.

Digitized by Google

Things used at first Courses.—Various Soups. Fish dressed many ways. Turtle. Mock Turtle. Boiled meats and stewed. Tongue. Ham. Bacon. Chawls of Bacon, Turkey and Fowls, chiefly boiled. Rump, Sir-loin, and Ribs of Beef roasted. Leg, Saddle, and other roast Mutton. Roast Fillet, Loin, Neck, Shoulder and breast of Veal. Leg of Lamb. Loin. Fore-Quarter. Chine. Lamb's-head and Mince. Mutton stuffed and roasted. Steaks, variously prepared. Ragouts and Fricassees Meat Pies raised, and in Dishes. Patties of Meat, Fish, and Fowl. Stewed Pigeons. Venison. Leg of Pork, Chine, Loin, Spare-rib. Rabbits. Hare. Puddings, boiled and baked. Vegetables, boiled and stewed. Calf's Head different ways. Pigs Feet and Ears different ways. In large Dinners, two Soups and two dishes of Fish.

Things for second Courses.—Birds: and Game of all sorts. Shell-fish, cold and potted. Collared and Potted Fish. Pickled ditto. Potted Birds. Ribs of Lamb roasted. Brawn. Vegetables, stewed or in sauce. French Beans. Peas. Asparagus. Cauliflower. Fricassee. Pickled Oysters. Spinach. Stewed Celery. Sea Cale. Fruit Tarts. Preserved-fruit Tarts. Pippins stewed. Cheese-cakes, various sorts. All the list of Sweet Dishes of which abundance are given from *page* 187 to 208, with directions for preparing them; such as Creams, Jellies, and all the finer sorts of Puddings, Mince Pies, &c. Omlet. Macaroni. Oysters in Scallops, stewed or pickled.

Having thus named the sort of things used for the two courses, the reader will think of many others. For removes of Soup and Fish, one or two joints of Meat or Fowl are served; and for one small course, the articles suited to the second must make a part. Where Vegetables and Fowls, &c. are twice dressed, they add to the appearance of the table the first time; three sweet things may form the second appearance without greater expense.

In some houses, one dish at a time is sent up with the vegetables or sauces proper to it, and this in succession

Digitized by Google

hot and hot. In others, a course of Soup and Fish: then Meats and boiled Fowls, Turkeys, &c. Made Dishes and Game follow; and lastly, Sweet Dishes: but these are not the common modes.

It is worthy observation here, that common cooks do not think of sending up such articles as are in the house unless ordered; though, by so doing, the addition of a collared or pickled thing, some Fritters, fried Patties, or quick-make Dumplings, would be useful when there happen to be accidental visitors: and at all times it is right to better the appearance of the table rather than let things spoil below, by which the expense of a family is more increased than can be easily imagined. Vegetables are put on the side-table at large dinners, as likewise sauces, and servants bring them round: but some inconveniences attend this plan; and, when there are not many to wait, delay is occasioned, besides that by awkwardness the clothes of the company may be spoiled. If the table is of a due size, the articles alluded to will not fill it too much.

SUPPERS.

Hot suppers are not much in use where people dine very late. When required, the top and bottom, or either, may be Game. Fowls. Rabbit. Boiled Fish, Oysters stewed or scalloped. French Beans. Cauliflower, in white Sauce. Brocoli with eggs. Stewed Spinach and ditto. Sweetbreads. Small Birds. Mushrooms. Potatoes. Scallop, &c. Cutlets. Roast Onions. Salmagundi. Buttered Eggs on Toast. Cold Neat's Tongue. Ham. Collared things. Hunter's Beef sliced. Rusks buttered. Grated Hung Beef with butter, with or without Rusks. Grated Cheese round, and Butter dressed in the middle of a plate. Radishes ditto. Custards in glasses with Sippets. Oysters cold or pickled. Potted Meats. Fish. Birds. Cheese, &c. Good plain Cake sliced. Pies of Birds or Fruit. Crabs. Lobsters. Prawns. Cray-fish, Any of the list of sweet things. Fruits. A Sandwich set with any of the above articles, placed a little distance from each other, on the table, looks well; without the tray, if preferred.

Digitized by Google

The lighter the things, the better they appear, and glass intermixed has the best effect. Jellies, different coloured things, and flowers, add to the beauty of the table. An elegant supper may be served at a small expense by those who know how to make trifles that are in the house from the greatest part of the meal.

Note.—Any of the following things may be served as a relish, with the cheese, after dinner. Baked or pickled Fish done high. Pickled Herring. Sardinias, which eat like Anchovy but are larger. Anchovies. Potted Lampreys. Potted Birds made high. Caviare and Sippets of Toast. Salad. Radishes. French Pie. Cold Butter. Potted Cheese. Anchovy Toast, &c. Before serving a Herring, it is usual to cut to the bones without dividing, at the distance of two inches, from head to tail, before served.

Digitized by Google

INDEX.

A.

ACIDS, stains caused by, in linen, various ways of taking out, 284

Adulterations in the making of bread, how to detect, 240

Ale, to brew, 241

or strong beer, to brew, 242

to refine, 243

Almond puddings, 145

baked, 146

small, ib.

custard, 171

cheesecakes, ib.

two other ways, 172

cream, 194

Amber pudding, a very fine one, 147

Anchovies, to choose, 133

to keep them when the liquor dries, ib.

sauce 130

toast, 206

another way, ib.

essence of, 133

to make trout taste like anchovies, ib.

Apple water for the sick, 277

Apples, to prepare them for puffs, 167

to scald, 199

dried, 216

dumplings or puddings, 158

fool, 191

tart, 165

marmalade, 215

jelly to serve to table, 198; another 199

and rice, souffle, of 187

Apple, or gooseberry trifle, 191

jelly for preserving apricots, or for any sort of sweetmeats, 215

pie, 163

hot, ib.

pudding, baked, 147

another, 152

puffs, 167

sauce for goose and roast pork, 127

to keep for several months, 224

stewed golden pippins 199

red apples in jelly, 215

Apricots, in brandy, 210

to dry in half, ib.

a beautiful preserve of apricots, 209

to preserve green, ib.

to preserve in jelly, ib.

apple-jelly, ib.

cheese, 210

pudding, an excellent one, 155

dumplings, 158

Arrow-root jelly, for the sick, 269

Artichokes, to dress, 174

bottoms, 175

Jerusalem, ib.

bottoms, to keep for the winter, ib.

Asses milk, 274

artificial, three ways of making, ib.

B

Bacon, to choose, 45

excellent, 85

the manner of curing bacon, ib.

Digitized by Google

Barberries, to prepare for tartlets, 208
in bunches, 209
Barley-water, 276; another, ib.
gruel, 275
Bass sea, to choose, 25
to boil, 29
streaked, to choose 25
Batter pudding, 150
with meat, 151
Bean (green) pudding, 155
Beans, to dress, 176
fricasseed Windsor, ib.
French, 177
Beef, to choose, 44
to keep, 51
to salt for eating immediately, ib.
to salt red; which is extremely good to eat fresh from the pickle, or to hang to dry, ib.
the Dutch way to salt, 52
à-la-mode, ib.
a fricandeau of, 53
stewed rump of, ib.
another way, 54
rump roasted, 54
stewed brisket, ib.
pressed beef, ib.
hunter's beef, 55
an excellent mode of dressing, ib.
collared, ib.
Beef steaks to dress, 56
and oyster-sauce, ib.
another way ib.
Italian, ib.
collop, ib.
palates, 57
cakes for side-dish of dressed meat, ib.
potted two ways, ib.
to dress the inside of a cold sirloin, ib.
fricassee of cold roast beef, 58
to dress cold beef that has not been done enough, called beef-olives, ib.
Beef, to dress the same, called sanders, 58, minced, ib.
to dress the same called cecils ib.
hashed, 59
à-la vingrette, ib.
round of beef, ib.
rolled, that equals hare, ib.
heart, 61
steak pie, 138
pudding, 153
baked, ib.
a pickle for beef, that will keep for years 84
pasty to eat as well as venison, 169
patties, 167
broth, 268
tea, 269
Beer (strong), to brew, 242
table, excellent, 243
to refine, ib.
Beet-root, different ways of using, 180
to preserve to eat in the winter, 181
Birds, a very economical way of potting, 105
Biscuit, orange, 212
cake, 234
of fruit, 219
hard, 241
plain and very crisp, 241
Naples, 235
Savoy, 234
Black fish, to choose, 25
to boil, 29
to stew, 34
to bake, ib.
caps, two ways of making, 199
pudding, 81
two other ways, ib.
Blacking for shoes, fine, 291
Blanching a rabbit, fowl, &c. explained, 108
Blanc-mange, or Blamange, 190
Blue fish, to choose, 25
Boards, to give them a beautiful appearance, 289

Digitized by Google

Boards, to extract oil from, 290
Boiling meat, observations on, 47
Braising explained, 99
chickens braised, 100
Brandy pudding, 156
cream, 193
apricots or peaches in brandy, 210
cherries in brandy, 214
Brawn, to choose, 45
souse for, 81
mock, 80
sauce, 126
Bread, to make, 227 to 241
economical, 239
management of flour 238
rice and wheat bread, 239
French bread, ib.
to discover whether bread has been adulterated with whiting or chalk, 240
cake, common, 232
pudding, boiled, 149
another, and richer, ib.
puddings, a little, 148
and butter pudding, 146
brown-bread pudding, 149
brown-bread ice, 201
BREWERY (HOME), 241 to 251
Brocoli, to dress, 176
Broth. A quick made broth for the sick, 267
a clear one that will keep long, ib.
a very supporting one against any kind of weakness, 268
of beef, mutton, veal, ib.
Other broths are under different names, as *Chicken* broth, &c.
Brown-bread pudding, 149
ice, 201
Browning to colour and flavour made dishes, 135
Buckwheat pancakes, 160
Bun, a good plain one, 236
richer ones, ib.
Burnt cream, two ways, 192
Butter, to clarify, for potted things, 106
to melt, 130
to serve as a little dish, 205
orange butter, 200
observations respecting it, in the dairy, 257
to make, 258
to preserve, ib.
to preserve it in pans, for winter use, ib.
to manage cream for whey-butter, 259
to choose at market, 260
Buttered rice, 187
lobsters, 41
prawns and shrimps, 41
Buttermilk, 259
with bread or without, for the sick, 277
sweet buttermilk, ib.
pudding, 156

C

Cabbages (red), to pickle, 185
(red), to stew, 177
two other ways ib.
small to keep for the winter, 181
CAKES, &c. 227 to 241
observations on making and baking cakes, 227
ice ing for cakes, 228
to ice a very large cake, ib.
a common cake, ib.
a very good one, ib.
an excellent cake, ib.
a very fine one, 229
rout drop-cakes, ib.
flat cakes that will keep long in the house good, 230
little white cakes, ib.
little short cakes, ib.

Digitized by Google

Cakes, plum-cake, 230; another way, 231
very good common plum-cakes, ib.
little ones, to keep long, ib.
a good pound cake, ib.
a cheap seed-cake, 232
another, ib.
common bread-cake, ib.
queen-cakes; two ways of making, ib. and 233
Shrewsbury cakes, ib.
Tunbridge cakes, ib.
rice cake; two ways of of making, ib.
water cakes, ib.
sponge-cakes, ib., another, without butter, 234
tea-cakes, ib.
as biscuits, ib.
another sort, ib.
biscuit-cake, ib.
Johnny cake, 237
slap jacks, ib.
Yorkshire cake, 241
Cake-trifle, 191
Cale (sea), 181
Calf's feet broth, two ways, 268
jelly, 197
another sort, ib.
Calf's-head, to boil 69
to hash, 70
another way, ib.
fricasseed, 71
to collar, ib.
pie, 139
Calf's-liver, broiled, 73
roasted, ib.
liver and lights to dress, 73
Calico furniture, to clean when taken down for the summer, 287
Camp vinegar 131
To Candy any sort of fruit 208
Capers to keep 187
an excellent substitute for caper-sauce 129.
Carp, to choose, 26
Carp boiled, 34
stewed, ib.
baked ib.
Carpets, to dust, 288
to clean, ib.
Carrier sauce for mutton, 128
Carrole of rice, 203
Carrots, to boil, 179
to stew, ib.
to preserve, to eat in the winter, 181
pudding 155
soup 116
Carving, directions for, xvi to xxiii
Cast-iron, to clean stoves of 290
another way, 291
Candle for the sick, three ways of making, 272
a flour candle, good for babies who have weak stomachs, 272
rice, ib.; another, ib.
cold, ib.
to give away to the poor sick, and lying-in, 280
Cauliflowers, to boil, 176
in white sauce, ib.
to dress with Parmesan, ib.
Caveach, pickled mackarel so called, 35
Cecils, 58
Celery, to stew, 175
Cement for broken china, 283
Chantilly cake, 191
Charlotte, a 158
Cheese, to pot, 205
to roast, to come up after dinner, 205
Welsh-rabbit, 206
toast, 206
damson cheese, 218
plum cheese, 218
Cheese is also under different names, as cream-cheese, apricot cheese, &c.
Observations respecting it in the dairy, 253

Digitized by Google

Cheese, to prepare rennet to turn the milk; two ways 254
to make cheese, 255
to preserve it sound ib.
to make sage-cheese, 256
cream cheese, ib.
rush cream-cheese, 257
Cheesecakes, light paste for, 164
way for making them, 171
a plainer sort, ib.
another way, ib.
lemon, ib.
another, 172
orange, ib.
a very fine crust for them, when to be particularly nice, 162
potatoe, 172
almond, ib.
two other ways, 173
Cheese-puffs, 168
Cherry-pie, 163
Cherries, to keep (like currants) 222
in brandy, 214
to dry cherries with sugar, 213
without sugar, 214
to dry them the best way, ib.
jam ib.
to preserve, 222
Chickens, to pot with ham, 67
scallops of cold, 68
fricassee of, 99
to pull chickens, 99
another way, 100
to braise chickens, ib.
chicken currie, ib.
another more easily made, ib.
chicken and parsley pie, 139
chicken pie, 141
raised crust for, 144
broth, 269
panada for the sick, 270
Chicken, to fatten chickens in four or five days, 262
Chimney-pieces, stone, to blacken the fronts of, 290
China, broken, a cement for, 283
China-chiloo 91
orange juice, good to mix with water for fevers, 225
Chocolate to prepare 273
cream, 194
Chopped hands, paste for, 282
Clary wine, 247
Cocoa, 274
Clouted cream 196
Clam Soup 120
Cockle ketchup 186
Cod, to choose, 25
observations on buying and dressing, 31
head and shoulders, ib.
crimp, 32
sounds boiled, ib.
broiled, ib.
dressed, to look like small chickens, ib.
sounds ragout, ib.
currie of cod, ib.
salt, to dress, ib.
pie, 137
Coffee, to make, 273
cream much admired, 193
milk, 273
Colouring for soups or gravies, 111
to stain jellies, ices, or cakes, 202
Collops, mutton, 89
veal collops 67.
another way ib.
Collops Scotch 69
Veal dressed quick 67
COOKERY for the sick 267
for the poor 278
Cough extract of malt for 244
Court plaister to make 282
Cow-heels various ways of dressing 62
jelly of useful for soups and gravies 111

Digitized by Google

Cows management of 252
Crabs to choose 26
hot 42
dressed cold, ib.
Cracknuts 235
Cracknels 236
Cranberries different ways of dressing 225
jelly 198
and rice jelly ib.
Creaking of doors how to prevent 291
Cream. A cream 192
an excellent one ib.
burnt two ways of doing 192
sack ib.
brandy 193
ratifia two ways of making ib.
lemon ib.
yellow lemon-cream without cream ib.
white lemon-cream 194
imperial ib.
almond ib.
snow ib.
coffee-cream much admired ib.
chocolate ib.
apple 195
orange-cream an excellent one ib.
Cream raspberry two ways of making ib.
spinach ib
clouted cream 196
a froth to set on cream which looks and eats well ib.
ice-creams, 201
ratafia cream ib.
To manage cream in the dairy for making whey-butter 259
to scald 259
to keep 259
syrup of 260
Cream-cheese three ways of making it 256
rush cream cheese two ways of making it 257
Crickets to destroy 287
Crust raised for meat-pies or fowls 144
for venison pasty 161
raised for custards or fruit ib.
excellent short 162
another ib.
another not sweet but rich ib.
a very fine one for orange cheesecakes or sweetmeats when to be particularly nice ib.
for meat pies or fowls &c. see the article *Paste.*
Cucumbers to stew 175
another way ib.
and onions sliced to pickle 184
to preserve them green ib.
vinegar 131
to pickle young cucumbers 184
Cumberland pudding 150
Curd star, 190
Curds and cream 189
another way, 190
and whey as in Italy 260
puddings or puffs 156
pudding boiled ib.
Currants to keep 222
dumplings or pudding 158
pie 164
and raspberry pies or tarts ib.
jelly red or black 215
jam, black, red, or white ib.
sauce for venison 128
white currant shrub 251
water ice 201
wine 245
another way ib.
black currant wine, very fine ib.

Digitized by Google

Currie rice boiled to eat with 136
Custards raised crust for 161
cheap and excellent ones 170
richer ib.
baked ib.
lemon ib.
almond 171
a froth to set on custard, which looks and eats well 196
Custard pudding 154
Cutlets Maintenon 67
Another way ib.
other ways ib.
Cyder to refine 243
D
DAIRY, 252 to 267
Damsons to keep (like currants 222
to keep for winter pies 224; another way ib.
cheese 218
dumplings or puddings 158
Deeds (old) a wash to make their writing legible, 286
Dinners general remarks concerning, 292
Doors to prevent from creaking 291
Drink a very wholesome one for the sick, 275
a refreshing one in a fever ib.
two other ways ib.
a most pleasing drink 276
draught for a cough, ib.
Drops lemon 220
ginger a good stomachic ib.
peppermint ib.
ratafia 221
Ducks to choose 95
to roast 101
to boil ib.
to stew ib.
to hash ib.
wild to dress 107
sauce for 124
Duck pie 142
Management of ducks in the poultry-yard, 264
Dumplings 157
suet 158
apple ib.
currant ib.
damson ib.
yeast ib.
Dunelm of cold veal or fowl 66
Dutch flummery, 189
pudding or souster 147
sauce for meat or fish 126
To *Dye* the linings of furniture &c. 285
gloves, 286
E
Eels to choose 26
spitchcock 38
fried ib. boiled ib.
broth ib.
for the sick 269
collared 38
stewed (lamprey) 39
soup 119
pie 137
Eggs buttered 206
Scotch 207
to poach 206
sauce 126
wine for the sick 278
little eggs for turtles 135
mince pies 164
different ways of preparing eggs for the sick 271
to choose egg at market and to preserve them 263
Elder wine, 246
white very much like Frontiniac 247
Elder wine, 246
white very much like Frontiniac 247
Essence of anchovies 133
Eve's pudding 150
Extract of malt for coughs 244
F
Feathers care and management of 263
Fevers. China orange juice, a very useful thing to mix with

Digitized by Google

water in fevers, when the fresh juice cannot be had, 225
Firmity 189
FISH 25 to 43
how to choose 25
observations on dressing, 27
to force 135
to fry small pan 38
pie a remarkably fine one 138
gravy strong 123
jelly to cover cold fish ib.
sauce for fish pies 127
sauce without butter 129
sauce ib.
a very fine fish sauce 128
Flannels to make them keep their colour and not shrink, 285
Floating-island 188
another way ib.
Floor-cloths directions respecting them 288
Floors to dust 28
Flounders to choose 27
to fry 37
an excellent way of dressing a large one ib.
soup 119
Flour management of in making bread 238
Flummery 189
Dutch ib.
rice ib.
Fool gooseberry 191
apple ib.
orange 192
Forcemeat to make 134
for patties, balls or stuffing ib.
ingredients for ib.
to force meat or fowls, ib.
for cold savoury pies 135
very fine forcemeat balls for fish soups, or fish stewed on maigre days ib.
for turtle ib.
Forcing explained 134
Fowls to choose 94
boiled 97
boiled with rice ib.
Fowls roasted 98
broiled two ways ib.
Davenport fowls ib.
a very nice way to dress fowl for a small dish ib.
to force 99
to braise ib.
fricassee of chickens ib.
sauce for 135
a good sauce for hiding the bad colour of fowls 124
white sauce for fricassee of fowls ib.
sauce for cold fowls ib.
mushroom sauce for fowls 125
lemon white sauce for boiled fowls ib.
to blanch 108
a dunelm of cold 66
to roast wild fowl 106
vingaret for cold fowl 130
collops of cold chicken 68
to pot chicken with ham 67
Management of fowls in the poultry yard 260
to fatten them in four or five days 262
French Beans, to dress 176
to preserve to eat in the winter, 181
French pie 143
bread 239
rolls 240
Fricandeau of beef 53
of veal 68
a cheaper but equally good one ib.; another way ib.
Fricassee of fowls rabbits &c. sauce for 125
crust for 149
of parsnips 180
Fritters 159
Spanish ib.

Digitized by Google

Fritters potatoe, 160
another way ib.
Froth to set on cream, custard or trifle, which looks and eats well 196
Fruit, to preserve for tarts or family desserts 224
raised crusts for 161
remark on using preserved fruits in pastry 163
to preserve for winter use 221
to prepare for children a far more wholesome way than in pies & puddings 200
to green for preserving or pickling 208
to candy any sort of ib.
biscuits of 219
stains how to take them out of linen 284
Frying herbs 180
dish of frying herbs and liver 207
Furniture linings to dye them of different colours 285
calico to clean when taken down for the summer 287
Furs to preserve from moths 285

G

Game, &c. 104 to 110
to choose 104
directions for dressing ib.
Giblets to stew 102
soup 113
pie 142
Gilding to preserve and clean 287
Ginger drops a good stomachic 220
wine excellent 246
another ib.
Gingerbread 236
another sort ib.
a good plain sort 237
a good sort without butter ib.
Gloves, to dye them like York tan or Limerick, 286
to dye white ones a beautiful purple ib.
Golden pippins stewed 199
Geese to choose 94
to roast 101
green-goose pie 142
Management of geese in the poultry-yard 264
Gooseberries to keep 222
another way 223
another ib.
trifle 191
fool ib.
hops 217
jam for tarts 216
another ib
white ib.
pudding baked 155
vinegar 131
Grates to clean the backs of 290
Gravies 120 to 124
general directions respecting 120
colouring for 111
a clear brown stock for gravy-soup or gravy ib.
soup 115
to draw gravy that will keep a week 121
a clear gravy ib.
brown gravy or cullis ib.
a rich gravy 122
a gravy without meat ib.
for a fowl when there is no meat to make it of ib.
to make mutton eat like venison ib.
a strong fish-gravy 123
Green to stain jellies, ices or cakes 202
to green fruits for preserving or pickling 208
Green-sauce for green geese or ducklings 126
Green gages to preserve 218

Digitized by Google

Green-goose pie 142
Ground rice pudding 157
milk 274
Grouse to dress 106
Gruel water 275
barley ib.
Gudgeons to choose 26
Guinea-fowl to dress 107
management of Guinea-hens in the poultry-yard 266

H

Haddock 36
to dry ib.
stuffing for ib.
Hair an excellent water to prevent it from falling off and to thicken it 283
Hams to choose 45
to cure 82
three other ways of curing them 83
a still higher flavour ib.
a pickle for them that will keep for years 84
to dress ib.
sauce 128
Hangings paper to clean 288
Hares to choose 95
directions concerning 107
to roast 108
to prepare and keep ib.
to jug an old hare ib.
broiled and hashed ib.
pie to eat cold 143
to pot 108
Harrico of veal 66
of mutton 87
Harslet 80
Hartshorn jelly 198
Hay green to prevent it from firing 286
Heart beef 61
Hearths (the inner) to clean 290
another way 291
Herb pie 144
frying herbs and liver 180—207
Herrings to choose 25
to smoke 39
Herrings fried 40
broiled ib.
(red) to dress ib.
potted ib.
(like lobster) ib.
baked ib.
Hessian soup and ragout 117
Hoe cake 237
Hog's head, to make excellent meat of 78
cheeks to dr 79
ears to force ib.
puddings white 82
lard ib.
HOME-BREWERY 241 to 251
Honey-comb lemon 203
Hops gooseberry 217
Hotch-potch an excellent one 90
another 91
House-lamb steaks, white 92
brown ib.
Hungary-water to make 282
Hunter's beef 55
pudding 154

I

Iceing for tarts 164
for cakes 228
to ice a very large cake ib.
Ice how to prepare for iceing 201
ice-waters ib.
currant or raspberry-water ice ib.
brown bread ice ib.
creams ib.
colouring for staining ices 202
Imperial 249
cream 194
Indian pickle 182
pudding baked 149
boiled 150
Iron-moulds to take them out of linen 284
Irons, to preserve them from rust 290
another way ib.

J

Jams. Cherry jam 214

Digitized by Google

Jams. currant jam red, black, or white 215
Gooseberry jam for tarts 216
white ib.
raspberry jam 217
Jelly a savoury one for pies to eat cold 123
to cover cold fish ib.
calf's-feet jelly 197
orange 198
hartshorn ib.
cranberry ib.
cranberry and rice jelly ib.
apple to serve at table two ways of making ib.
to cover meat or any relishing pie to be eaten cold 123
colourings to stain jellies 202
currant jelly, red or black 215
apple jelly for preserving apricots or for any sort of sweetmeats ib.
red apples in jelly ib.
for the sick 269
restorative pork jelly ib.
shank jelly ib.
arrow-root jelly ib.
tapioca jelly 270
another jelly ib.
Other jellies are under the names of the different principal articles they are made of, as calf's-feet jelly, &c.
Jerusalem artichokes to dress 175
Johnny cake 237
Jugged hare 108
Junket 202

K.

Kebobbed mutton 91
Ketchup mushroom 186
another way ib.
walnut of the finest sort ib.
cockle ib.
Kidney veal 73
mutton 90
pudding 153
Kitchen pepper 132

L.

Lamb to choose 45
pie 141
leg 91
fore quarter ib.
breast and cucumbers ib.
shoulder forced with sorrel sauce 92
steaks ib.
house-lamb steaks white ib.
brown ib.
cutlets with spinach ib
head and hinge 93
lamb's fry ib.
sweetbreads ib.
Lambstones fricasseed ib.
fricassee of them and sweetbreads another way ib.
a very nice dish 94
Lamprey to stew 39
Lard 82
Larks and other small birds to dress 104
Lavender-water to make 283
Leek soup 117
and pilchard pie 138
Lemons to keep for puddings &c. 213
mince-pies 164
to preserve in jelly 212
cheesecake 171
another ib.
cream 193
yellow without cream ib.
white ditto 194
custards 170
drops 220
honeycomb 203
marmalade 211
juice to keep 224
pickled lemons 183
lemon pickled 188
pudding an excellent one 147

Digitized by Google

Lemon puffs 168
sauce 128
white sauce for boiled fowls or a fricassee 125
water for the sick, 276
and vinegar whey 277
Lemonade to be made a day before wanted 225
another way ib.
that has the flavour and appearance of jelly 226
for the sick 278
Lent potatoes 187
Light puddings or puffs 148
Lights (calfs) and liver to dress 73
Linen how to take stains of fruit or acids out of, also iron-moulds and mildew 285
Linings of furniture to dye of different colours ib.
Liver (calfs) broiled 73
roasted ib.
dish of frying herbs and liver 180
sauce 136
Lobsters to choose 26
to pot them 40
to pot another way ib.
stewed as a very high relish 41
buttered ib.
to roast ib.
currie of them ib.
soup excellent 120
sauce 130
another way ib.
pie 137
patties 167
salad 178
Looking-glasses to clean 287

M

Macaroni as usually served 204
two other ways ib.
dressed sweet a very nice dish of 188
soup 113
pudding 154
Macaroons 235
Mackarel to choose 26
Mackarel boiled 35
broiled ib.
collared ib.
potted ib.
(like lobsters) 20
pickled 35
pickled called caveach ib.
pie (like cod) 137
Mahogany to give a fine colour to 288
to take ink out of 289
Malt extract of for coughs 244
Mangoes melon 183
Marmalade orange 210
quince 219
lemon 211
transparent ib.
apple 215
bell pear 219
Marrow bones 62
Mead sack 249
an excellent way 248
MEAT 44 to 49
to choose 44 to 45
observations on purchasing keeping and dressing 45 to 49
to keep meat hot ib.
Melon mangoes 183
Melted butter an essential article rarely well done 130
Mildew to take it out of linen 285
Milk to keep in the dairy 252
rice and sago 203
coffee milk 273
sago milk 272
ground rice milk 274
asses-milk ib.
Milk-porridge, ib.
French ib.
Milk-punch or verder 251
Mince-pie, 163
without meat 164
lemon ib.
egg ib.
patties resembling mince pies 167
Mock-brawn 80

Digitized by Google

Mock-turtle 71
a cheaper way 72
another ib.
another ib.
Moor-fowl to dress with red cabbage 105
Moor-Game to pot 106
Muffins 241
Mulled wine two ways 272
Mullets to choose 26
red to dress 85
Mushrooms observations respecting 177
to dry 132
an excellent way to pickle to preserve the flavour 185
ketchup 186
another way ib.
to stew 178
powder 133
sauce very fine for fowls or rabbits 125
Mustard to make 132
another way for immediate use ib.
Mutton to choose 44
observations on keeping and dressing 85
leg 86
neck ib.
shoulder roasted ib.
haunch ib.
saddle to roast 87
fillet braised ib.
harico ib.
to hash ib.
shoulder boiled with oysters 88
breast ib.
loin ib.
rolled loin ib.
ham ib.
collops 89
cutlets ib.
steaks ib.
steaks of mutton or lamb and cucumbers ib.
steaks Maintenon 90
sausages ib.
Mutton rumps and kidney, 90
an excellent hotch-potch ib.
another 91
kebobbed ib.
China chilo ib.
broth 111
pie 140
pudding 153
another 153
pasty to eat as well as venison 169

O.

Oatmeal pudding 147
Oil how to extract from boards or stone 290
Old deeds, charters &c. on paper or parchment when the writing is obliterated or sunk, to make it legible 286
Olives 184
Omlet 204
Onions pickled 184
sliced with cucumbers ib.
sauce 126
soup 116
to stew 175
to roast ib.
store-onions to preserve in winter 181
Orangeade for the sick 278
Orange butter 200
marmalade 210
biscuits or little cakes 212
cheesecakes 172
a very nice crust for orange cheesecakes 162
chips 212
fool 192
cream excellent ib.
jelly 198
(China) juice; a very useful thing to mix water with in fevers, when the fresh juice cannot be had 225
pudding three ways of making, 146
tart 165

Digitized by Google

Orange-flower cakes, 212
Oranges, to keep for puddings &c. 213
preserved to fill a corner dish 211
whole carved ib.
to preserve in jelly 212
Orgeat two ways 225
for the sick 278
Ox-cheek stewed plain 61
to dress it another way 62
feet various ways of dressing ib.
rump soup 117
Oysters to choose 27
to feed 42
to stew ib.
boiled ib.
scalloped ib.
fried ib.
loaves 43
to pickle ib.
another way ib.
patties ib.
or small pies 166
sauce to beef steaks 129
soup 120

P

Paint to clean 288
Palates beef 57
Panada made in five minutes for the sick 270
two others ib.
chicken ib.
Pancakes common 158
fine ones fried without butter or lard 159
Irish ib.
of rice ib.
New England ib.
buckwheat 160
Paper black for drawing patterns 283
Paper-hangings to clean 288
Parmesan and cauliflower how to dress 176
Parsley sauce when no parsley leaves are to be had 126
pie 143
Parsley to preserve for the winter 181
Parsnips fricassee of 180
to mash ib.
to preserve to eat in the winter 181
Partridges to choose 95
to roast 105
to pot ib.
a very cheap way ib.
sauce for them cold 125
soup 113
pie in a dish 143
Paste rich puff 160
a less rich one ib.
rich for sweets 161
rice for relishing things ib.
potatoe ib.
light for tarts and cheesecakes 164
strong for paper 291
for chopped lips 282
for chopped hands ib.
PASTRY 160 to 173
observations on 162
remarks on using preserved fruit in 163
Pasty to prepare venison for 168
venison pasty 169
of beef or mutton to eat as well as venison ib.
potatoe 170
Patties fried 166
oyster ib.
or small pie ib.
lobster 167
beef or podovies ib.
veal ib.
turkey ib.
sweet ib.
resembling mince-pies ib.
forcemeat for 134
Other patties are under the names of the articles they are made of.
Peaches in brandy 210

Digitized by Google

Peaches to preserve 209
to dry 210
Pea-fowl to dress 107
management of them in the poultry yard 265
Pears stewed 200
baked ib.
to preserve most beautifully 216
Peas to boil 174
(old) soup 114
(green) ditto ib.
to stew 174
to keep 173
another way 174
Pepper kitchen 132
Peppermint drops 220
Pepper-pot 113—207
Perch 34
to choose 26
to fry (like trout) 35
Pettitoes 77
Pewter to clean 291
Pheasants to choose 96
to roast 105
PICKLES 181 to 187
rules to be observed with regard to them 181
pickle that will keep for years, for hams tongues or beef 84
Pickles are under the names of the articles pickled.
PIES savoury 136
observations on 136
fruit pies, &c. 162
Pies are under the names of the principal articles they are made of, as *Apple* pie, *Eel* pie &c.
Pig (sucking) to scald 77
to roast ib.
Pig's cheek, to prepare for boiling 78
head collared 78
Pig's feet and ears, different ways of dressing 80
fricasseed ib.
jelly of feet and ears ib.
souse for ib.
harslet ib.
Pigeons to choose 95
various ways of dressing 102
to stew two ways 102
to broil ib.
to roast 103
to pickle ib.
in jelly ib.
the same a beautiful dish ib.
to pot 104
pie 142
management of live pigeons 266
Pike to choose 26
to bake 36
stuffing for ib.
Pilchard and leek pie 138
Pipers to dress 36
Pippin pudding 157
tart 165
stewed golden pippins, 199
Plate to clean 287
Plovers to choose 95
to dress 107
to dress their eggs 107
Plums excellent as a sweetmeat or in tarts though bad to eat raw 220
Plum-cake two ways of making 230
very good common ones 231
little ones to keep long ib.
Plum pudding common 154 & 155
Pomatum soft to make 281
another way ib.
hard ib.
POOR, COOKERY FOR 278
general remarks and hints on this subject ib.
Pork to choose 45
to salt for eating immediately 51
remarks on cutting up 74
to roast a leg ib.

Digitized by Google

Pork to boil a leg ib.
a loin and neck roast 75
shoulders and breast ib.
rolled neck ib.
spring and forehand ib.
spare rib ib.
griskin ib.
blade-bone, ib.
to dress pork as lamb ib.
to pickle 76
steaks ib.
sausages ib.
an excellent sausage to eat cold ib.
pies excellent to eat cold 140
jelly restorative 269
Porker's head to roast 78
Portable soup 118
Potatoes to boil 178
to broil 179
to roast ib.
to fry ib.
to mash ib.
cheesecakes 172
Lent 187
paste 161
pasty 170
pie 144
pudding an excellent plain one 152
pudding with meat, 153
rolls 240
Potted shrimps 42
Potting birds a very cheap way 105
to clarify butter for potted things 106
POULTRY, &c. 94 to 104
directions for dressing 96
POULTRY-YARD 260
Pound cake good 231
Prawns to choose 227
to butter 41
and cray-fish in jelly ib.
PRESERVES &c. 208 to 226
Preserved fruit remarks on using it in pastry 163
Preserved Fruits to preserve fruit for winter use 221
Princeton college pudding 149
Prune tart 165
PUDDINGS, &c. 145 to 160
observations on making them 145
a quick made one 157
in haste 148
to keep oranges or lemons for 213
Other puddings are under the names of the principal articles they are made of, or their first names as Bread pudding, Light pudding, &c.
Puff-paste rich 160
less rich ib.
Puffs excellent light ones 168
apple puffs 167
lemon puffs 168
cheese puffs ib.
to prepare apples for puffs 167
Puits d'amour, 188
Pumpkin pudding 152
Punch, an excellent method of making 250
milk or verder, 251
two ways ib.
Purple a beautiful one for dying gloves 286

Q.

Quails to dress 107
Quaking pudding 150
Queen cakes two ways of making 232
Quick-made pudding 157
Quinces to preserve whole or half 219
quince marmalade 219

R

Rabbits to choose 95
various ways of dressing 107
to make them taste much like hare 109
to pot ib.
to blanch 110
pie (like chicken) 142
fricasseed crust for 144

Digitized by Google

management of live rabbits 266
Ragout (Hessian) and soup 117
Raised crust for custards or fruit 161
for meat-pies or fowls, &c. 144
Raisin wine excellent 247
with cider 248
without cider ib.
Ramakins 205
Raspberry tart with cream 165
brandy 249
cakes 221
cream two ways 195
jam 217
another way 217
Raspberry vinegar 226
vinegar water for the sick 277
water ice 201
wine two ways of making 245
and currant tart 164
Ratafia 249
cream 201
drops 221
RECEIPTS VARIOUS 281
Red a beautiful one, to stain jellies, ices or cakes 202
Red apples in jelly 215
Red cabbage to stew 177
to pickle 185
Red herrings to dress 40
Red mullet to dress 35
Rennet to prepare it to turn the milk in making cheese 254
Restorative a great one 271
two others ib.
another a most pleasant draught ib.
pork-jelly 269
Rice savoury 203
Rice paste for sweets 161
for relishing things ib.
edging 136
carole of 203
buttered 187
Rice cake two ways 233
and wheat bread 239
caudle for the sick 272
another ib.
flummery 189
and apple souffle of 187
milk 203
ground-rice milk 157
pudding 148
small 151
plain ib.
rich ib.
with fruit 152
Rice pudding baked 152
ground 157
Roasting meat observations on 48
Robart sauce for rumps or steaks 127
Rock Fish to choose 25
to boil 29 stew 34,
Rolls excellent 240
French ib.
potatoe ib.
Rot in sheep to prevent 286
Rout drop-cake 229
Rump of beef stewed 53
another way 54
roasted ib.
ox rump soup 117
mutton and kidney 90
Rusks 237
Rust to preserve irons from 290
to take it out of steel ib.

S.

Sack cream 192
mead 249
Sage cheese to make 256
Sago to prepare for the sick 274
to prepare to give away to poor families 280
milk 203—274
pudding 146
Salad French 178
lobster ib.
Salmagundi 203
Salmon to choose 25
to boil 29

Digitized by Google

Salmon to broil 29
to pot 30
to dry 30
an excellent dish of dried ib. to pickle ib.
collared 31
SAUCES, &c. 124 to 136
a very good sauce especially to hide the bad colour of fowls 124
white sauce for fricassee of fowls rabbits white meat, fish or vegetables ib.
sauce for wild fowl ib.
another for the same or for ducks ib.
an excellent sauce for carp or boiled turkey 125
sauce for fowl of any sort ib.
for cold fowl or partridge ib.
a very fine mushroom sauce for fowls or rabbits ib.
lemon white sauce for boiled fowls ib.
liver-sauce 126
egg-sauce ib.
onion sauce ib.
clear shalot sauce ib.
parsley sauce to make when no parsley leaves can be had ib.
green sauce for green geese or ducklings ib.
bread-sauce ib.
Dutch sauce for meat or fish ib.
sauce Robart for rumps or steaks 127
for hot or cold roast beef ib.
sauce for fish pies, where cream is not ordered two ways of making ib.
tomata sauce for hot or cold meats ib.
apple sauce for goose and roast pork ib.
the old currant sauce for venison 128
SAUCES, lemon-sauce 128
carrier-sauce for mutton ib.
ham-sauce ib.
a very fine fish sauce ib.
another ib.
fish sauce without butter 129, another ib.
an excellent substitute for caper-sauce ib.
oyster-sauce ib.
lobster sauce two ways 130
shrimp sauce ib.
anchovy-sauce ib.
white sauce 121
Some other sauces &c. are under the names of different dishes, or of the principal articles the sauces are made of.
Sausages veal 69
pork 76
an excellent sausage to eat cold ib.
mutton 90
Scallops of cold veal or chicken 68
Scotch collops 69
mutton broth 111
Sea-cale 181
Sea bass 25
to boil 29
Seed-cake a cheap one 232
another ib.
SERVANTS, DIRECTIONS FOR 281
Shad to choose 25
to broil 34
Shalot sauce clear 126
vinegar 130
Shank jelly for the sick 269
Sheep, to prevent the rot in 286
Sheep's-head fish to choose 25
to boil 29
Shoes a fine blacking for 291
Short cakes little ones how to make 230
Shrewsbury cakes 233
Shrimps to choose 27
to butter 41

Digitized by Google

Shrimps to pot 42
sauce 130
pie excellent 137
Shrub white currant 251
SICK PERSONS, COOKERY FOR 267
general remarks on the subject 267
Sippets for the sick when the stomach will not receive meat 271
Slap-Jack 237
Snipes to dress 107
Snow may be used instead of eggs in puddings or pancakes 158
balls 187
cream 194
Soles to choose 25
boiled 37
fried ib.
another way ib.
stewed ib.
stewed (like lamprey) 39
in the Portuguese way 37
Portuguese stuffing for soles baked ib.
pie 137
Sorrel to stew for fricandeau and roast meat 178
Soufle of rice and apple 187
Sounds cod's to look like small chickens 32
SOUPS, &c. 110 to 124
general directions respecting them 110
colouring for 111
an excellent soup 112
an excellent white one ib.
a plainer white one ib.
à-la-sap 118
portable ib.
soup maigre 119
another ib.
a baked one to give away to poor families 279
for the weakly for the same purpose 280
Other soups are under the names of the principal articles they are made of.
Souse for brawn and for pig's feet and ears 81
Souster or Dutch pudding 147
Sparerib of pork 75
Spinach to boil 176
soup 116
Spruce beer to make 243
Sponge cake 233
another way without butter 234
Squab pie 141
Squashes to boil 179
Stains to take any kind out of linen 284
stains caused by acids, 284
another way for fruit-stains ib.
another ib.
another way ib.
stains of wine fruit &c. after they have been long in the linen ib.
many other stains ib.
Steaks beef 56
and oyster-sauce ib.
italian beef-steaks ib.
sauce for 127
beef-steak pie 138
pudding 153
baked 153
Steel to take rust out of 290
Stock clear brown for gravy-soup or gravy 111
for brown or white fish-soups 119
Stone to extract oil from 290
chimney-pieces to blacken the fronts of ib.
Stoves to tacke the black off the bright bars of the polished ones in a few minutes ib.
another way 291
Strawberries to preserve them whole 213
to preserve in wine ib.
Streaked bass to choose 25
Stucco excellent which will adhere to wood-work 283
mason's mashes for 284
Stuffing for haddock &c. 36
for soles baked 37

Digitized by Google

for sole, cod or turbot-pie 138
forcemeat for 136
Sturgeon to dress fresh 33
to roast ib.
an excellent imitation of pickled ib.
Sucking pig to scald 77
to roast ib.
Suet to preserve it a twelvemonth 207 pudding 153
veal suet pudding 154
dumplings 158
Sugar to clarify it for sweetmeats 208
vinegar 131
Suppers general remarks on 293
dish a pretty one 203
SWEET DISHES 187 to 208
Sweetbreads 73
roasted ib.
ragout ib.
SWEETMEATS, &c. 208 to 226
observations on 221
to clarify sugar for 208
a very fine crust for them when to be particularly nice 162
cover for sweetmeats 196
excellent sweetmeats for tarts, when fruit is plentiful 219
Sweets rich paste for 161
Sweet patties 167
Syllabub 202
a very fine one ib.
everlasting or solid ib.
Syrup of cream 260

T.

Table-beer excellent to brew 243
Tansey 188
Tapioca jelly for the sick 270
Tartlets how to prepare barberries for 208
Tarts icing for them 164
pippin 165
Tarts prune 165
orange ib.
apple ib.
raspberry with cream ib.
Tea-cakes 234
another sort as biscuits ib.
another sort ib.
Teal to dress 107
Tin-covers to clean 291
Toast anchovy two ways 206
Toast and water for the sick 276
Tomata sauce for hot or cold meats 127
Tongues and udder to roast 60
to pickle for boiling two ways ib.
stewed 61
an excellent way o doing them to eat cold ib.
a pickle for them that will keep for years 84
Transparent pudding 150
Trifle an excellent one 190
gooseberry or apple 191
cake ib.
a froth to set on trifle which looks and eats well 196
Tripe 62
soused ib.
Trout to fry 35
to choose 26
to pot (like lobsters) 40
à la-Genevoise 35
Tunbridge cakes 235
Turbot to choose 25
to keep 29
to boil ib.
pie 138
Turkeys to choose 94
to boil 96
an excellent sauce for them boiled 125
to roast 97, pulled ib.
patties 167
management of turkeys in the poultry yard 264
Turnip soup 114
pie 144

Digitized by Google

Turtles little eggs for 135
forcemeat for 135
U.
Udder and tongue to roast 60
V.
Veal to chose 44
to keep 63
leg ib.
knuckle ib.
shoulder 64
neck ib.
à-la-braise ib.
breast of ib.
rolled breast 65
another way ib.
à la-daube ib.
rolls of either cold meat or fresh ib
harrico of 66
a dunelm of cold ib.
minced ib.
potted ib.
to pot veal with ham 67
cutlets Maintenon ib.
another way ib.
other ways ib.
collops ib.
to dress collops quick ib.
scallops of cold veal 68
fricandeau ib.
a cheaper but equally good fricandeau ib.
fricandeau another way ib.
olives 69
cake ib.
sausages ib.
broth 111
gravy 122
pie 138
Scotch collops 69
Veal pie, a rich one 139
and parsley pie ib.
olive pie ib.
suet pudding 153
patties 167
broth very nourishing 268
VEGETABLES 173 to 181
observations on dressing them 178
Vegetables to boil them green in hard water ib.
how to preserve for the winter 181
soup 115
another 116
pie 143
Venison to choose 44
to keep 49
to dress ib.
haunch, neck, &c. 50
stewed shoulder ib.
breast ib.
hashed ib.
the old currant sauce for 128
pasty crust for 168—169
to make a pasty of beef or mutton to eat as well as venison 169
Verder, or milk punch 251
Vinegar camp 131
gooseberry ib.
raspberry 226
raspberry vinegar water 277
shalot 130, sugar 131
cucumber ib. wine ib.
and lemon-whey 277
Vingaret, for cold fowl &c. 130
W
Wafers Newark 235
Walnuts to pickle 184
another way 185
ketchup of the finest sort 186
Wash-balls to make 282
Washes for stucco 284
Water an excellent one to prevent the hair from falling off and to thicken it 283
Water-cakes 233
Water-gruel 275
another way ib.
souchey 39
Welch pudding 157
rabbit 206
Whey 277
white wine whey for the sick ib.

Digitized by Google

Whey vinegar and lemon 277
White to stain jellies, ices or cakes 202
hog's puddings 82
sauce 121
Whitings to choose 26
to dry (like haddock) 36
Wild fowl to roast 106
sauce for 124
another ib.
Windsor beans fricasseed 176
Wine to refine 245
roll 200 vinegar 131
mulled 272
another way 273
to preserve strawberries in wine 213
rich and pleasant 244
raspberry wine 245
or currant wine ib.
another way ib.
black currant wine very fine ib.
ginger wine excellent, 246
another way ib.
maple wine 247
elder wine 246
white very much like Frontiniac 247
clary wine ib.
raisin excellent ib.
with cider 248
without cider *ib.*
Woodcocks to dress *107*
Woollen to preserve it from moths 285

Y.

Yeast to make 237
another way 238
to preserve 244
dumplings 158
Yellow to stain jellies, ices or cakes 202
Yorkshire cake 241
pudding 157

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SCHLESINGER LIBRARY
RS MCWW 0

Digitized by Google